
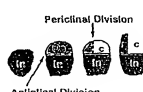




INTERNATIONAL APPLICATION PUBLISHED UNDER THE PATENT COOPERATION TREATY (PCT)

(51) International Patent Classification ⁷ : C12N		A2	(11) International Publication Number: WO 00/53723 (43) International Publication Date: 14 September 2000 (14.09.00)										
(21) International Application Number: PCT/US00/05875 (22) International Filing Date: 7 March 2000 (07.03.00) (30) Priority Data: 09/265,585 10 March 1999 (10.03.99) US (71) Applicant: NEW YORK UNIVERSITY [US/US]; 550 First Avenue, New York, NY 10016 (US). (72) Inventors: BENFEY, Philip, N.; 3 Washington Square Village #6A, New York, NY 10012-1803 (US); DI LAUREN-ZIO, Laura; 1737 York Avenue #203, New York, NY 10128 (US); WYSOCKA-DILLER, Joanna; 710 West End Avenue #5-A, New York, NY 10027 (US); MALAMY, Jocelyn, E.; 14 Washington Place #4-D, New York, NY 10003 (US); PYSH, Leonard; 14 Washington Place #2-B, New York, NY 10003 (US); HELARIUTTA, Yrjo; 14 Washington Place #8-L, New York, NY 10003 (US); BRUCE, Wesley; 4625 96th Street, Urbandale, IA 50322 (US); LIM, Jun; 4 Washington Square Village, Apt. #9K, New York, NY 10012 (US). (74) Agents: REIN, Barry, D. et al.; Pennie & Edmonds LLP, 1155 Avenue of the Americas, New York, NY 10036 (US).		(81) Designated States: AE, AL, AM, AT, AU, AZ, BA, BB, BG, BR, BY, CA, CH, CN, CR, CU, CZ, DE, DK, DM, EE, ES, FI, GB, GD, GE, GH, GM, HR, HU, ID, IL, IN, IS, JP, KE, KG, KP, KR, KZ, LC, LK, LR, LS, LT, LU, LV, MA, MD, MG, MK, MN, MW, MX, NO, NZ, PL, PT, RO, RU, SD, SE, SG, SI, SK, SL, TJ, TM, TR, TT, TZ, UA, UG, UZ, VN, YU, ZA, ZW, ARIPO patent (GH, GM, KE, LS, MW, SD, SL, SZ, TZ, ZW, ZW), Eurasian patent (AM, AZ, BY, KG, KZ, MD, RU, TJ, TM), European patent (AT, BE, CH, CY, DE, DK, ES, FI, FR, GB, GR, IE, IT, LU, MC, NL, PT, SE), OAPI patent (BF, BJ, CF, CG, CI, CM, GA, GN, GW, ML, MR, NE, SN, TD, TG).											
(54) Title: SCARECROW GENE, PROMOTER AND USES THEREOF		Published Without international search report and to be republished upon receipt of that report.											
(57) Abstract <p>The structure and function of a regulatory gene, <i>SCARECROW</i> (<i>SCR</i>), is described. The <i>SCR</i> gene is expressed specifically in root progenitor tissues of embryos, and in roots and stems of seedlings and plants. <i>SCR</i> expression controls cell division of certain cell types in roots and affects the organization of root and stem tissues, and affects gravitropism of aerial structures. The invention relates to the <i>SCR</i> gene, <i>SCR</i>-like genes, <i>SCR</i> gene products, (including but not limited to transcriptional products such as mRNAs, antisense, and ribozyme molecules, and translational products such as the <i>SCR</i> protein, polypeptides, peptides and fusion proteins related thereto), antibodies to <i>SCR</i> gene products, <i>SCR</i> promoters and regulatory regions and the use of the foregoing to improve agronomically valuable plants.</p>													
 <table border="0"> <tr> <td> Epidermis</td> <td> Vascular Tissue</td> </tr> <tr> <td> Cortex</td> <td> Cortex/Endodermal</td> </tr> <tr> <td> Endodermis</td> <td> Epidermal/Root Cap Initial</td> </tr> <tr> <td> Pericycle</td> <td> Quiescent Center</td> </tr> <tr> <td> Root Cap</td> <td></td> </tr> </table> <p style="text-align: center;">A</p>  <p style="text-align: center;">B</p>				Epidermis	Vascular Tissue	Cortex	Cortex/Endodermal	Endodermis	Epidermal/Root Cap Initial	Pericycle	Quiescent Center	Root Cap	
Epidermis	Vascular Tissue												
Cortex	Cortex/Endodermal												
Endodermis	Epidermal/Root Cap Initial												
Pericycle	Quiescent Center												
Root Cap													

FOR THE PURPOSES OF INFORMATION ONLY

Codes used to identify States party to the PCT on the front pages of pamphlets publishing international applications under the PCT.

AL	Albania	ES	Spain	LS	Lesotho	SI	Slovenia
AM	Armenia	FI	Finland	LT	Lithuania	SK	Slovakia
AT	Austria	FR	France	LU	Luxembourg	SN	Senegal
AU	Australia	GA	Gabon	LV	Latvia	SZ	Swaziland
AZ	Azerbaijan	GB	United Kingdom	MC	Monaco	TD	Chad
BA	Bosnia and Herzegovina	GE	Georgia	MD	Republic of Moldova	TG	Togo
BB	Barbados	GH	Ghana	MG	Madagascar	TJ	Tajikistan
BE	Belgium	GN	Guinea	MK	The former Yugoslav Republic of Macedonia	TM	Turkmenistan
BF	Burkina Faso	GR	Greece			TR	Turkey
BG	Bulgaria	HU	Hungary	ML	Mali	TT	Trinidad and Tobago
BJ	Benin	IE	Ireland	MN	Mongolia	UA	Ukraine
BR	Brazil	IL	Israel	MR	Mauritania	UG	Uganda
BY	Belarus	IS	Iceland	MW	Malawi	US	United States of America
CA	Canada	IT	Italy	MX	Mexico	UZ	Uzbekistan
CF	Central African Republic	JP	Japan	NE	Niger	VN	Viet Nam
CG	Congo	KE	Kenya	NL	Netherlands	YU	Yugoslavia
CH	Switzerland	KG	Kyrgyzstan	NO	Norway	ZW	Zimbabwe
CI	Côte d'Ivoire	KP	Democratic People's Republic of Korea	NZ	New Zealand		
CM	Cameroon			PL	Poland		
CN	China	KR	Republic of Korea	PT	Portugal		
CU	Cuba	KZ	Kazakhstan	RO	Romania		
CZ	Czech Republic	LC	Saint Lucia	RU	Russian Federation		
DE	Germany	LI	Liechtenstein	SD	Sudan		
DK	Denmark	LK	Sri Lanka	SE	Sweden		
EE	Estonia	LR	Liberia	SG	Singapore		

SCARECROW GENE, PROMOTER AND USES THEREOF

This application is a continuation-in-part of co-pending Application No. 08/842,445, filed April 24, 1997, which is a continuation-in-part of Application No. 08/638,617, filed April 26, 1996, now abandoned, the disclosures of which are herein incorporated by reference in their entirety.

10 This invention was made with government support under grant number: GM43778 awarded by the National Institute of Health. The government may have certain rights in the invention.

15 1. INTRODUCTION

The present invention generally relates to the SCARECROW (SCR) gene family and their promoters. The invention more particularly relates to ectopic expression of members of the SCARECROW gene family in transgenic plants to
20 artificially modify plant structures. The invention also relates to utilization of the SCARECROW promoter for tissue and organ specific expression of heterologous gene products.

2. BACKGROUND OF THE INVENTION

25 Asymmetric cell divisions, in which a cell divides to give two daughters with different fates, play an important role in the development of all multicellular organisms. In plants, because there is no cell migration, the regulation of asymmetric cell divisions is of heightened importance in
30 determining organ morphology. In contrast to animal embryogenesis, most plant organs are not formed during embryogenesis. Rather, cells that form the apical meristems are set aside at the shoot and root poles. These reservoirs of stem cells are considered to be the source of all post-
35 embryonic organ development in plants. A fundamental question in developmental biology is how meristems function to generate plant organs.

2.1. ROOT DEVELOPMENT

Root organization is established during embryogenesis. This organization is propagated during postembryonic development by the root meristem. Following 5 germination, the development of the postembryonic root is a continuous process, wherein a series of initials or stem cells continuously divide to perpetuate the pattern established in the embryonic root (Steeves & Sussex, 1972, Patterns in Plant Development, Englewood Cliffs, NJ: 10 Prentice-Hall, Inc.).

2.1.1. ARABIDOPSIS ROOT DEVELOPMENT

Due to the organization of the Arabidopsis root, it is possible to follow the fate of cells from the meristem to 15 maturity and identify the progenitors of each cell type (Dolan et al., 1993, Development 119:71-84). The Arabidopsis root is a relatively simple and well characterized organ. The radial organization of the mature tissues in the Arabidopsis root has been likened to tree rings with the 20 epidermis, cortex, endodermis and pericycle forming radially symmetric cell layers that surround the vascular cylinder (FIG. 1A). See also Dolan et al., 1993, Development 119:71-84. These mature tissues are derived from four sets of stem cells or initials: i) the columella root cap initial; 25 ii) the pericycle/vascular initial; iii) the epidermal/lateral root cap initial; and iv) the cortex/endodermal initial (Dolan et al., 1993, Development 119:71-84). It has been shown that these initials undergo asymmetric divisions (Scheres et al., 1995, Development 30 121:53-62). The cortex/endodermal initial, for example, first divides anticlinally (in a transverse orientation) (FIG. 1B). This asymmetric division produces another initial and a daughter cell. The daughter cell, in turn, expands and then divides periclinally (in the longitudinal orientation) 35 (FIG. 1B). This second asymmetric division produces the progenitors of the endodermis and the cortex cell lineages (FIG. 1B).

Furthermore, root radial organization in Arabidopsis is produced by three distinct developmental strategies. First, primary roots employ stem cells, wherein initials undergo asymmetric divisions first to regenerate themselves and then to generate the cell lineages of the root (Fig.1B). Second, in the embryo, sequential asymmetric divisions subdivide pre-existing tissue to form the cell layers of the embryonic root. Finally, lateral roots are formed by a strategy of cell proliferation that originates in differentiated tissues. Remarkably, within a given species, all three strategies result in roots with a nearly identical radial organization.

2.1.2. MAIZE ROOT DEVELOPMENT

The root organization of *Zea mays* (maize), which is a very well characterized member of the grass family, is far more complex than the root organization in Arabidopsis. The root system of maize consists of primary, embryonic, lateral, seminal lateral and adventitious roots. Both primary and seminal lateral roots are formed during embryogenesis, wherein the primary root is the first root to emerge during germination, followed by the seminal lateral roots formed at the scutellar nodal region (Freeling, M. and Walbot, V. (1994), The Maize Handbook, (New York: Springer-Verlag); Hetz, W. et al., (1996), Plant J. 10:845-857). Both crown and prop roots which develop post-embryonically are shoot-borne roots, often termed "adventitious". However, since these roots are part of the normal development of the plant, they are not, strictly speaking, adventitious roots, which are typically formed as a result of injury or hormone treatment. Crown roots, representing the major roots of the mature plant, are formed at consecutive early nodes of the stem beginning with the coleoptilar nodes. Later in development, brace or prop roots emerge from nodes above the soil level (Freeling, M. and Walbot, V. (1994), The Maize Handbook, (New York: Springer-Verlag); Hetz, W. et al., (1996), Plant J. 10:845-857).

Currently, there are two notably different types of organization of root apical meristems: an open and a closed meristem. In an "open" meristem, the cell files of the mature tissues cannot be traced with much confidence to 5 distinct initials, and the incipient tissues do not appear to have discrete boundary walls between the root proper and the root cap (Clowes, F. A. L., 1981, Ann. Bot. 48:761-767).

Therefore, the interpretation of the organization of the open meristem has been problematic (Clowes, F. A. L., 1981, Ann. Bot. 48:761-767). In a "closed" meristem, however, since 10 files of cells converge onto a pole at the root apex, it is easy to identify discrete layers in median longitudinal sections (Clowes, F. A. L., 1981, Ann. Bot. 48:761-767).

Both *Arabidopsis* and maize roots show 15 characteristics of the closed meristem (FIG. 23). However, there are important differences. In maize roots, the root apical meristem consists of three independent layers of initials. One gives rise to the stele, the second gives rise to epidermis, cortex and endodermis and the third generates 20 the root cap, whereas in the *Arabidopsis* root apical meristem, the epidermis shares a common initial with the lateral root cap (Esaus, K., 1977, Anatomy of Seed Plants. 2nd ed. (New York: John Wiley & Sons); Esaus, K., 1983, Plant Anatomy. (New York: John Wiley & Sons)).

25 Primary organization of the root apical meristem in maize occurs during embryogenesis, (Steeves, T. A. and Sussex, I. M., (1989), Patterns in plant development., 2nd ed. (Cambridge University Press)) as in *Arabidopsis*. There are three main phases in embryo development in maize

30 (FIG. 24) (Freeling, M. and Walbot, V. (1994), The Maize Handbook, (New York: Springer-Verlag); Steeves, T. A. and Sussex, I. M., (1989), Patterns in plant development., 2nd ed., (Cambridge University Press); Sheridan, W. F. and Clark, J. K., (1993), Plant J. 3:347-358). As in *Arabidopsis*, the

35 very first division of the zygote establishes the initial asymmetry of the embryo (FIG. 24A). However, unlike *Arabidopsis*, embryonic development in maize is characterized

by rather irregular cell divisions (Sheridan, W. F. and Clark, J. K., (1993), Plant J. 3:347-358). During the first phase, the apical-basal asymmetry of the embryo is established, and the embryo is regionalized into suspensor and embryo proper (FIG. 24B-C). During the second phase, radial asymmetry appears and the embryonic axis and meristems are established (FIG. 24D-E) (Clowes, F. A. L., (1978), New Phytol. 80:409-419). Finally, during the third phase, vegetative structures such as embryonic roots and leaves are elaborated (FIG. 24F-G) (Sheridan, W. F. and Clark, J. K., (1993), Plant J. 3:347-358).

2.1.3. THE QUIESCENT CENTER

The quiescent center (QC) of root apical meristems of angiosperms is a population of mitotically inactive cells. In the QC of the primary root of maize, for example, the average duration of a mitotic cycle is about 200 hours compared with only 12 hours in the cells just below the QC and 28 hours in the cells just above the QC (Clowes, F. A. L., (1961), J. Exp. Bot. 9:229-238). Moreover, there are also reductions in the rates of synthesis of DNA and protein, and corresponding reductions in the amounts of DNA and RNA per cell (Clowes, F. A. L., (1956), New Phytol. 55:29-34).

Although the precise role of the QC has remained speculative, it is generally accepted that cells within the QC are undifferentiated and, other than the anatomical pattern of cell files, lacking in radial pattern information. This theory has been supported by ablation studies performed in Arabidopsis, wherein, complete laser ablation of the four central cells in the Arabidopsis QC led to subsequent restoration of the QC by cells of the stele. Furthermore, laser ablation of only one or two cells in the QC resulted in differentiation of surrounding initial cells. Analysis of the *hobbit* mutants further supports these observations. In the *hobbit* mutants, there is no functional QC, leading all cortex initials to divide into cortex and endodermis during embryogenesis (van den Berg, C., et al., (1995), Nature

378:62-65). Taken together, it is suggested that the QC suppresses differentiation of surrounding initials in the range of a single cell (van den Berg, C., et al., (1995), Nature 378:62-65).

- 5 In maize, on which the contemporary view of the role of the QC is based (Feldman, L. J., (1984), Amer. J. Bot. 71:1308-1314; Freeling, M. and Walbot, V., (1994), The maize handbook. (New York: Springer-Verlag)), surgical and tissue culture systems were developed to study the organization process of root apical meristems (Feldman, L. J., (1976), Planta 128:207-212). Following removal of the QC, the remaining root regenerates a new root tip. This process appears to involve *de novo* organization of the QC and the apical meristem (Feldman, L. J., (1976), Planta 128:207-212).
- 10 In addition, the excised QC itself is capable of generating a new root (Feldman, L. J. and Torrey, J. G., (1976), Amer. J. Bot. 63:345-355). This suggests that there is indeed sufficient radial pattern information in the QC to allow the regeneration of more or less intact roots.

20

2.2. GENES REGULATING ROOT STRUCTURE

- Mutations that disrupt the asymmetric divisions of the cortex/endodermal initial have been identified and characterized (Benfey et al., 1993, Development 119:57-70;
- 25 Scheres et al., 1995, Development 121:53-62). *short-root* (*shr*) and *scarecrow* (*scr*) mutants are missing a cell layer between the epidermis and the pericycle. In both types of mutants, the cortex/endodermal initial divides anticlinally, but the subsequent periclinal division that increases the
- 30 number of cell layers does not take place (Benfey et al., 1993, Development 119:57-70; Scheres et al., 1995, Development 121:53-62). The defect is first apparent in the embryo and it extends throughout the entire embryonic axis, which includes the embryonic root and hypocotyl (Scheres et
- 35 al., 1995, Development 121:53-62). This is true also for other radial organization mutants characterized to date, suggesting that radial patterning that occurs during

embryonic development may influence the post-embryonic pattern generated by the meristematic initials (Scheres et al., 1995, Development 121:53-62).

- Characterization of the mutant cell layer in *shr* 5 indicated that two endodermal-specific markers were absent (Benfey et al., 1993, Development 119:57-70). This provided evidence that the wild-type *SHR* gene may be involved in the specification of endodermis identity.

10 2.3. GEOTROPISM

- In plants, the capacity for gravitropism has been correlated with the presence of amyloplast sedimentation. See, e.g., Volkmann and Sievers, 1979, Encyclopedia Plant Physiol., N.S. vol 7, pp. 573-600; Sack, 1991, Intern. Rev. Cytol. 127:193-252; Björkmann, 1992, Adv. Space Res. 12:195-201; Poff et al., in The Physiology of Tropisms, Meyerowitz & Somerville (eds); Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Plainview, NY (1994) pp. 639-664; Barlow, 1995, Plant Cell Environ. 18:951-962. Amyloplast sedimentation only occurs in 15 cells in specific locations at distinct developmental stages. That is, when and where sedimentation occurs is precisely regulated (Sack, 1991, Intern. Rev. Cytol. 127:193-252). In roots, amyloplast sedimentation only occurs in the central (columella) cells of the rootcap; as these cells mature into 20 peripheral cap cells, the amyloplasts no longer sediment (Sack & Kiss, 1989, Amer. J. Bot. 76:454-464; Sievers & Braun, in The Root Cap: Structure and Function, Wassail et al. (eds.), New York: M. Dekker (1996) pp. 31-49). In stems of many plants, including *Arabidopsis*, amyloplast 25 sedimentation occurs in the starch sheath (endodermis) especially in elongating regions of the stem (von Guttenberg, Die Physiologischen Scheiden, Handbuch der Pflanzenanatomie; K. Linsbauer (ed.), Berlin: Gebruder Borntraeger, vol. 5 (1943) p. 217; Sack, 1987, Can. J. Bot. 65:1514-1519; Sack, 30 1991, Intern. Rev. Cytol. 127:193-252; Caspar & Pickard, 1989, Planta 177:185-197; Volkmann et al., 1993, J. Pl. Physiol. 142:710-6).

Gravitropic mutants have been studied for evidence that proves the role of amyloplast sedimentation in gravity sensing. However, many gravitropic mutations affect downstream events such as auxin sensitivity or metabolism
5 (Masson, 1995, BioEssays 17:119-127). Other mutations seem to affect gene products that process information from gravity sensing. For example, the lazy mutants of higher plants and comparable mutants in mosses can clearly sense and respond to gravity, but the mutations reverse the normal polarity of the
10 gravitropic response (Gaiser & Lomax, 1993, Plant Physiol. 102:339-344; Jenkins et al., 1986, Plant Cell Environ 9:637-644). Other mutations appear to affect gravitropism of specific organs. For example, *sgt* mutants have defective shoot gravitropism (Fukaki et al., 1996, Plant Physiol.
15 110:933-943; Fukaki et al., 1996, Plant Physiol. 110:945-955; Fukaki et al., 1996, Plant Res. 109:129-137).

Citation or identification of any reference herein shall not be construed as an admission that such reference is available as prior art to the present invention.

20

3. SUMMARY OF THE INVENTION

The structure and function of a regulatory gene, *SCARECROW* (*SCR*), is described. The *SCR* gene is expressed specifically in root progenitor tissues of embryos, and in
25 certain tissues of roots and stems. *SCR* expression controls cell division of certain cell types in roots, and affects the organization of root and stem. The present invention relates to the *SCARECROW* (*SCR*) gene (which encompasses the Arabidopsis *SCR* gene and its orthologs and paralogs), *SCR*-
30 like genes, *SCR* gene products, (including, but not limited to, transcriptional products such as mRNAs, antisense and ribozyme molecules, and translational products such as the *SCR* protein, polypeptides, peptides and fusion proteins related thereto), antibodies to *SCR* gene products, *SCR*
35 regulatory regions and the use of the foregoing to improve agronomically valuable plants.

The invention is based, in part, on the discovery, identification and cloning of the gene responsible for the *scarecrow* phenotype. In contrast to the prevailing view that the *SCR* gene was likely to be involved in the specification of endodermis, the inventors have determined that the mutant cell layer in roots of *scr* mutants has differentiated characteristics of both cortex and endodermis. This is consistent with a role for *SCR* in the regulation of asymmetric cell division rather than in specification of the identity of either cortex or endodermis. The inventors have determined also that *SCR* expression affects the gravitropism of plant aerial structures such as the stem.

One aspect of the invention relates to the heterologous expression of *SCR* genes and related nucleotide sequences, and specifically the Arabidopsis *SCR* and maize *ZCARECROW* (*ZCR*) genes, in stably transformed higher plant species. Modulation of *SCR* and *ZCR* expression levels can be used to advantageously modify root and aerial structures of transgenic plants and enhance the agronomic properties of such plants.

Another aspect of the invention relates to the use of promoters of *SCR* genes, and specifically the use of the Arabidopsis *SCR* and maize *ZCR* promoters to control the expression of protein and RNA products in plants. Plant *SCR* promoters have a variety of uses, including, but not limited to, expressing heterologous genes in the embryo, root, root nodule and stem of transformed plants.

The invention is illustrated by working examples, described *infra*, which demonstrate the isolation of the Arabidopsis *SCR* gene using insertion mutagenesis. More specifically, T-DNA tagging of genomic and cDNA clones of the Arabidopsis *SCR* gene are described. Other working examples include the isolation of *SCR* sequences from plant genomes using PCR amplification in combination with screening of genomic libraries, and heterologous gene expression in transgenic plants using *SCR* promoter expression constructs. Additional working examples describe the cloning and

isolation of maize ZCR genes using probes derived from the Arabidopsis SCR gene on a maize genomic library. Still other working examples describe the characterization of the maize ZCR expression pattern in primary and embryonic roots, and during regeneration of the root tip following excision of the QC.

Structural analysis of the deduced amino acid sequence of Arabidopsis SCR protein indicates that SCR encodes a transcription factor. Northern analysis, *in situ* hybridization analysis and enhancer trap analysis show highly localized expression of Arabidopsis SCR and maize ZCR in embryos and roots. Genetic analysis shows SCR expression also affects gravitropism of aerial structures (*e.g.*, stems and shoots). This indicates that SCR is also expressed in those structures.

Computer analysis of the deduced amino acid sequence of Arabidopsis SCR protein with those of Expressed Sequence Tag (EST) sequences and genomic sequences in GenBank reveals the existence of at least eighteen SCR genes in Arabidopsis, one SCR gene in maize, four SCR genes in rice, and one SCR gene in Brassica. A further aspect of the invention relates to the use of such EST sequences to obtain larger and/or complete clones of the corresponding SCR gene.

The various embodiments of the claimed invention presented herein are by way of illustration only and are in no manner intended to limit the scope of the invention.

3.1. DEFINITIONS

As used herein, the terms listed below will have the meanings indicated.

- 35S = cauliflower mosaic virus promoter for the 35S transcript
- cDNA = complementary DNA
- 35 cis-regulatory element = A promoter sequence 5' upstream of the TATA box that confers specific regulatory response to a promoter containing such an element. A

- promoter may contain one or more cis-regulatory elements, each responsible for a particular regulatory response
- coding sequence = sequence that encodes a complete or partial gene product (e.g., a complete protein or a fragment thereof)
- DNA = deoxyribonucleic acid
- EST = expressed sequence tag
- functional portion = a functional portion of a promoter is any portion of a promoter that is capable of causing transcription of a linked gene sequence, e.g., a truncated promoter
- gene fusion = a gene construct comprising a promoter operably linked to a heterologous gene, wherein said promoter controls the transcription of the heterologous gene
- gene product = the RNA or protein encoded by a gene sequence
- gene sequence = sequence that encodes a complete gene product (e.g., a complete protein)
- GUS = 1,3- β -Glucuronidase
- gDNA = genomic DNA
- heterologous gene = In the context of gene constructs, a heterologous gene means that the gene is linked to a promoter that said gene is not naturally linked to. The heterologous gene may or may not be from the organism contributing said promoter. The heterologous gene may encode messenger RNA (mRNA), antisense RNA or ribozymes
- homologous promoter = a native promoter of a gene that selectively hybridizes to the sequence of a SCR gene described herein
- mRNA = messenger RNA
- operably

- linked = A linkage between a promoter and gene sequence such that the transcription of said gene sequence is controlled by said promoter
- ortholog = related gene in a different plant (e.g., maize *ZCARECROW* gene is an ortholog of the Arabidopsis *SCR* gene)
- 5 paralog = related gene in the same plant (e.g., Arabidopsis *SCL1* is a paralog of Arabidopsis *SCR* gene)
- RNA = ribonucleic acid
- 10 RNase = ribonuclease
- SCR* (italic) = *SCARECROW* gene or portion thereof, encompasses *SCR* and *ZCR* genes and their orthologs and paralogs
- 15 *SCR* = *SCARECROW* protein
- scr* (lower case) = *scarecrow* mutant (e.g., *scr1*)
- SCL* = *SCARECROW*-like gene
- ZCR* = maize *ZCARECROW* gene, an ortholog of, for example, the Arabidopsis *SCR* gene
- 20 *SCR* protein means a protein containing sequences or a domain substantially similar to one or more motifs (i.e., Motifs I-VI), preferably MOTIF III (VHIID), of the Arabidopsis *SCR* protein as shown in FIGS. 13A-F and FIGS. 15A-S. *SCR* proteins include *SCR* ortholog and paralog
- 25 proteins having the structure and activities described herein.
- SCR* polypeptides and peptides include deleted or truncated forms of the *SCR* protein, and fragments corresponding to the *SCR* motifs described herein.
- 30 *SCR* fusion proteins encompass proteins in which the *SCR* protein or an *SCR* polypeptide or peptide is fused to a heterologous protein, polypeptide or peptide.
- SCR* gene, nucleotides or coding sequences mean nucleotides, e.g., gDNA or cDNA encoding *SCR* protein, *SCR*
- 35 polypeptides, peptides or *SCR* fusion proteins.

SCR gene products include transcriptional products such as mRNAs, antisense and ribozyme molecules, as well as translational products of the SCR nucleotides described herein, including, but not limited to, the SCR protein, polypeptides, peptides and/or SCR fusion proteins.

SCR promoter means the regulatory region native to the SCR gene in a variety of species, which promotes the organ and tissue specific pattern of SCR expression described herein.

10

4. BRIEF DESCRIPTION OF THE FIGURES

FIGS. 1A-B. Schematic of Arabidopsis root anatomy.

FIG. 1A. Transverse section showing the four tissues, epidermis, cortex, endodermis and pericycle that surround the vascular tissue. In the longitudinal section, the epidermal/lateral root cap initials and the cortex/endodermal initials are shown at the base of their respective cell files. FIG. 1B. Schematic of division pattern of the cortex/endodermal initial. The initial expands then divides anticlinal to reproduce itself and a daughter cell. The daughter then divides periclinally to produce the progenitors of the endodermis and cortex cell lineages. Abbreviations: C, cortex; Da, daughter cell; E, endodermis; In, initial.

FIGS. 2A-F. Phenotype of *scr* mutant plants.

FIG. 2A. Shown left to right are 12-day *scr-2*, *scr-1* and wild-type seedlings grown vertically on nutrient agar medium. FIG. 2B. 21-day *scr-2* mutant plants in soil. FIG. 2C. Transverse section through primary root of 7-day *scr-2*. FIG. 2D. Transverse section through primary root of 7-day wild-type (WT). FIG. 2E. Transverse section through lateral root of 12-day *scr-1* mutant seedling. FIG. 2F. Transverse section through root regenerated from *scr-1* callus. Bar, 50 μ m. Abbreviations: C, cortex; En, endodermis; Ep, epidermis; M, mutant cell layer; P, pericycle; V, vascular tissue.

FIGS. 3A-F. Characterization of the cellular identity of the mutant cell layer. FIG. 3A. Endodermis-specific Casparian band staining of transverse sections

through the primary root of 7-day *scr-1* mutant. (Note: the histochemical stain also reveals xylem cells in the vascular cylinder.) FIG. 3B. Casparian band staining of transverse sections through the primary root of 7-day wild-type (WT).

- 5 FIG. 3C. Immunostaining with the endodermis (and a subset of vascular tissue) specific JIM13 monoclonal antibodies on transverse root sections of *scr-2* mutant. FIG. 3D. Immunostaining with JIM13 monoclonal antibodies on transverse root sections of WT. FIG. 3E. Immunostaining with the JIM7
10 monoclonal antibody that stains all cell walls on transverse root sections of *scr-2* mutant. FIG. 3F. Immunostaining with JIM7 monoclonal antibodies on transverse root sections of WT. Bar, 25 μ m. Abbreviations are same as those for description of FIGS. 2A-2F and: Ca, casparian strip.

- 15 FIGS. 4A-F. Immunostaining. FIG. 4A. Immunostaining with the cortex (and epidermis) specific CCRC-M2 monoclonal antibodies on transverse root sections of *scr-1* mutant. FIG. 4B. Immunostaining with CCRC-M2 antibodies on transverse root sections of *scr-2* mutant. FIG. 3C.
20 Immunostaining with CCRC-M2 antibodies on transverse root sections of wild-type (WT). FIG. 4D. Immunostaining with the CCRC-M1 monoclonal antibodies (specific to a cell wall epitope found on all cells) on transverse root sections of *scr-1*. FIG. 4E. Immunostaining with CCRC-M1 antibodies on
25 transverse root sections of *scr-2*. FIG. 4F. Immunostaining with CCRC-M1 antibodies on transverse root sections of WT. Bar, 30 μ m. Abbreviations are same as those for description of FIGS. 2A-2F.

- FIG. 5A-E. Structure of the Arabidopsis *SCARECROW*
30 gene. FIG. 5A. Nucleic acid sequence and deduced amino acid sequence of the Arabidopsis *SCR* genomic region (SEQ ID NO:1) and (SEQ ID NO:2), respectively. Regulatory sequences including: (i) TATA box, (ii) ATG start codon, and (iii) potential polyadenylation sequence are underlined. Within
35 the deduced amino acid sequence, homopolymeric repeats are underlined. FIG. 5B. Schematic diagram of genomic clone indicating possible functional motifs, T-DNA insertion sites

and subclones used as probes. Abbreviations: Q,S,P,T, region with homopolymeric repeats of these amino acids; b, region with similarity to the basic region of bZIP factors; I and II, regions with leucine heptad repeats; E, acidic region.

- 5 FIG. 5C. Comparison of the charged region found in Arabidopsis SCR protein with that found in bZIP transcription factors, SCR bZIP-like domain (SEQ ID NO:3), GCN4 (SEQ ID NO:4), TGA1 (SEQ ID NO:5), C-Fos (SEQ ID NO:6), c-JUN (SEQ ID NO:7), CREB (SEQ ID NO:8), Opaque-2 (SEQ ID NO:9), OBF2 (SEQ ID NO:10), RAF-1 (SEQ ID NO:11). FIG. 5D. Translations of EST clones encoding putative peptide having similarities to the VHIID domain region of Arabidopsis SCR protein (SEQ ID NO:12), F13896 (SEQ ID NO:13), Z37192 (SEQ ID NO:14), and Z25645 (SEQ ID NO:15) are from Arabidopsis, T18310 (SEQ ID NO:17) is from maize and D41474 (SEQ ID NO:16) is from rice. FIG. 5E. The deduced amino acid sequence of the Arabidopsis SCARECROW gene (SEQ ID NO:2).

- FIGS. 6A-B. Expression of the Arabidopsis SCARECROW gene. FIG. 6A. Northern blot of total RNA from 20 wild-type siliques (Si), roots (R), leaves (L) and whole seedlings (Sd) hybridized with Arabidopsis SCR probe a and with a probe from the Arabidopsis glutamine dehydrogenase (GDH) gene (Melo-Oliveira et al., 1996, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 93:4718-4723) as a control for RNA integrity. (GDH 25 expression is lower in siliques than in vegetative tissues.) The 1.6 kb band corresponds to the GDH gene and the approximately 2.5 kb band corresponds to SCR. Ribosomal RNA is shown as a loading control. FIG. 6B. Northern blot of Arabidopsis wild-type, scr-1 and scr-2 total RNA, probed with 30 Arabidopsis SCR probe "a" corresponding to a cDNA sequence shown in FIG. 5B, and with the GDH probe. In scr-2 mutant additional bands of 4.1 kb and 5.0 kb were detected.

- FIGS. 7A-G. *In situ* hybridization and enhancer trap analyses of Arabidopsis SCR expression. FIG. 7A. SCR 35 RNA expression detected by *in situ* hybridization of SCR antisense probe to a longitudinal section through the root meristem. FIG. 7B. *In situ* hybridization of SCR antisense

probe to a transverse section in the meristematic region. FIG. 7C. *In situ* hybridization of *SCR* antisense probe to late torpedo stage embryo. FIG. 7D. Negative control *in situ* hybridization using a *SCR* sense probe to a longitudinal section through the root meristem. FIG. 7E. GUS expression in a whole mount in the enhancer trap line, ET199 in primary root tip. FIG. 7F. GUS expression in the ET199 line in transverse root section in the meristematic region. FIG. 7G. GUS expression in ET199 detected in a section through the root meristem. GUS expression is observed in the cortex/endodermal initial, and in the first cell in the endodermal cell lineage but not in the first cell of the cortex lineage. Expression in two endodermal layers is observed higher up in the root because the section was not median at that point. Bar, 50 μ m. Abbreviations are same as those in the description of FIGS. 2A-2F.

FIG. 8. Partial nucleotide sequence (SEQ ID NO:18) and deduced amino acid sequence (SEQ ID NO:19) of the Arabidopsis *SCLA4* gene.

FIG. 9. Partial nucleotide sequence (SEQ ID NO:20) and deduced amino acid sequence (SEQ ID NO:21) of the Arabidopsis *SCLA3* gene.

FIG. 10. Partial nucleotide sequence (SEQ ID NO:22) of the Arabidopsis *SCLA1* gene.

FIG. 11A. Nucleotide sequence (SEQ ID NO:24) and deduced amino acid sequence (SEQ ID NO:25) of the maize *Zm-Sc11* fragment.

FIG. 11B. Partial nucleotide sequence (SEQ ID NO:25) and deduced amino acid sequence (SEQ ID NO:26) of the maize *SCLM1* gene (*Zm-Sc12*).

FIG. 12A-B. Nucleotide sequence of rice *SCLo3* EST clone. FIG. 12A. Sequence of 5' end of EST clone (SEQ ID NO:28). FIG. 12B. Sequence of 3' end of EST clone (SEQ ID NO:29).

FIGS. 13A-F. Comparison of the amino acid sequence of members of the SCARECROW family of genes. Conserved Motifs I through VI are indicated by dashed line above the

aligned sequences. Consensus sequences are shown in bold. See Table 1 for the identity and sequence identifier number of each of the sequences shown in this Figure.

FIG. 14. Restriction map of the approximately 8.8 kb Eco RI insert DNA of lambda clone, t643, containing the Arabidopsis *SCR* gene. The locations of the approximately 5.6 kb HindIII-SacI fragment subcloned in plasmid LIG 1-3/SAC+MoB, 1SAC, and the *SCR* coding region are indicated below the restriction map. The location of the translational initiation site of the *SCR* gene is at the Nco I site at the left end of the indicated coding region. The *SCR* coding sequence begins at the translation initiation site and extends approximately 1955 nucleotides to its right. *E. coli* DH5 α containing plasmid pLIG1-3/SAC+MoB, 1SAC, has the ATCC accession number 98031.

FIGS. 15A-S. Comparison of the partial and complete amino acid sequences of several plant members of the *SCARECROW* family of genes. The amino acid sequences are aligned in a manner that maximizes amino acid sequence similarity and identity among *SCR* family members. Each sequence shown is continuous except where noted otherwise; the dots are inserted between two sequence segments in order to align homologous segments. "X" in the middle of a sequence indicates ambiguity in the corresponding nucleotide sequence and, possible termination of the ORF at the "X" residue site. "X" at the end of a sequence indicates termination of the ORF at the "X" residue site. The numbering of the amino acid residues is shown at the bottom of each figure and is based on the Arabidopsis *SCR* amino acid sequence. Conserved Motifs I through VI are indicated by the various dashed lines above the figures. The new and old names of the family members are shown in FIG. 15A. The sequences of *SCR*, Tf1 and Tf4 are of the complete *SCR* protein. See Table 1 for the identity and the sequence identifier number of each sequence shown in these figures.

FIGS. 16A-M. The partial nucleotide sequences of several plant members of the *SCARECROW* family of genes. "N"

indicates an unknown base. See Table 1 for the identity and the sequence identifier number of each sequence shown in these figures.

FIG. 17A. The partial nucleotide sequence (SEQ ID NO:66) of the maize ZCR gene.

FIG. 17B. The partial amino acid sequence (SEQ ID NO:67) of the maize ZCR gene. The underlined sequence shares approximately 80% sequence identity with a corresponding sequence of Arabidopsis SCR protein.

FIG. 18. Comparison of the partial amino acid sequences of several SCR ortholog sequences amplified from the genomes of carrot, soybean and spruce. The SCLd1 and SCLp1 sequences each were obtained by PCR amplification using a combination of 1F and 1R primers. The SCLg1 sequence was obtained by PCR amplification using a combination of 1F and WP primers. See, for example, Section 5.1.1., *infra*. The amino acid sequences are aligned in a manner that maximizes amino acid sequence identity and similarity amongst these sequences. Each sequence shown is continuous except where noted otherwise; the dashes are inserted between two sequence segments in order to allow alignment of homologous segments. "x" in the middle of a sequence indicates ambiguity in the corresponding nucleotide sequence and, possible termination of the ORF or existence of an intron at the "x" residue site. See Table 1 for the identity and the sequence identifier number of each sequence shown in this figure.

FIG. 19. Comparison of promoter activities in transgenic lines and roots. **Panel a.** A stably transformed line containing four copies of the B2 subdomain of the 35S promoter of CaMV upstream of GUS (Benfey et al., 1990). GUS is expressed in the root tip. **Panel b.** Roots emerging from callus transformed with four copies of the B2 subdomain of the 35S promoter fused to GUS. GUS expression can be seen in the emerging root tips (arrows). **Panel c.** Higher magnification of a root emerging from the callus in panel b. GUS is clearly restricted to the root tip. The morphology of roots regenerated from calli often appears abnormal. **Panel**

d. A transgenic plant regenerated from the calli and roots shown in panel b. GUS expression in this plants appears to be similar to that of the original line shown in panel a.

Panel e. ET199, a stably transformed line that contains an enhancer trapping construct with a minimal promoter fused to the GUS coding region inserted 1 kb upstream from the SCR coding region. GUS expression is primarily in the endodermal layer of the root. Panel f. Roots emerging from calli transformed with the SCR promoter::GUS construct. Expression of the GUS gene appears to be limited to an internal layer (arrows). Panel g. SCR promoter::GUS transformed root in liquid culture. Roots shown in panel f were excised and transferred to liquid cultures. GUS expression is primarily found in the endodermal layer as in ET199. The expression of GUS in the quiescent center, as seen here, is also sometimes observed in ET199. Bar, 50µm.

FIG. 20. Analysis of SCR promoter activity in the scr mutant background. Panel a. Roots emerging from scr calli transformed with the SCR promoter::GUS construct. Roots regenerated from scr calli are very short. GUS expression appears to be limited to an internal layer of the root (arrows). Panel b. Root regenerated from transformed scr calli and transferred to liquid culture. The scr phenotype, a single layer between the epidermis and pericycle, is easily seen. GUS expression is limited to this mutant layer. E, Epidermis. M, Mutant Layer. P, Pericycle. Bar, 50µm.

FIG. 21. Molecular Complementation of the scr mutant. Panels a, c and e. scr transformed with the SCR promoter::GUS construct. Panels b, d and f. scr transformed with the SCR promoter::SCR coding region construct. Panels a and b. Roots emerging from scr calli. Arrows point to several very short roots among many fine root hairs in the scr calli transformed with the SCR promoter::GUS construct. In contrast, roots from scr calli transformed with the SCR promoter::SCR coding region construct appeared to be wild-type in length, suggesting molecular complementation by

the transgene. Panels c and d. Transgenic roots in liquid culture. The *scr* roots transformed with the *SCR* promoter::*GUS* construct appeared short, while those transformed with the *SCR* promoter::*SCR* coding region 5 construct appeared of wild-type length. Panels e and f. Transverse sections through roots emerging from calli. Whereas there is only a single cell layer between the epidermis and stele in the *SCR* promoter::*GUS* transformed root, the radial organization of the root transformed with 10 the *SCR* promoter::*SCR* coding region appeared identical to wild-type, with both cortex and endodermal layers. E, epidermis. M, mutant layer. C, cortex. En, Endodermis. P, Pericycle. Bar, 50 μ m

FIGS. 22A-F. Expression of *ZCR* in maize root tips.

15 FIG. 22A. Expression of *ZCR* is in the endodermal layer and extends down through the region of the quiescent center. FIGS. 22B-C. Higher magnification showing expression in a single cell layer through the quiescent center. FIG. 22D. Expression of *ZCR* in the maize embryonic root. FIG. 22E. 20 Higher magnification showing expression in the embryonic root. FIG. 22F. Expression of *ZCR* in the maize lateral root.

FIGS. 23 A-B. Root apical meristems of maize and Arabidopsis. Both show a type of a closed meristem in which 25 all files of cells converge onto a pole at the root apex, making the boundary between the root proper and the root cap discrete. FIG. 23A. A schematic representation of the monocotyledonous closed-type of root apical meristem of maize. FIG. 23B. A schematic representation of the 30 dicotyledonous closed-type of root apical meristem of Arabidopsis.

FIGS. 24A-G. Embryo development in Maize.

FIG. 24A. Three-celled embryo establishing the initial asymmetry and showing the first division of a terminal cell. 35 FIGS. 24B-C. Embryos showing embryo proper and suspensor. FIGS. 24D-E. Embryos showing radial asymmetry and the initial development of shoot and root apical meristems.

FIGS. 24F-G. Embryos showing the elaborate organization of shoot and root apical meristems.

FIG. 25. Maize Scarecrow gene. The nucleotide and deduced amino acid sequence of the maize scarecrow gene (*SCR*) is shown. The amino acid numbers are shown on the right, while the nucleotides are numbered on the left.

FIG. 26. Amino acid sequence alignment of maize *SCR* and Arabidopsis *SCR*. Identical residues are marked by asterisks. In addition, three copies of an LXXLL motif are 10 underlined.

FIGS. 27A-G. Maize Scarecrow gene expression during regeneration of the root apex following excision of the QC. FIGS. 27A-B. Immediately after removal of the root cap and excision of the QC, no significant alteration in the 15 expression pattern was observed. FIGS. 27C-D. Maize expression pattern 24 hours following excision of the QC. These figures show isolated expression of the gene between cell files. FIG. 27E. Expression 48 hours following excision of the QC. This figure shows that the root tip has 20 regained much of its normal shape, although the cell files have not organized into the converging files seen in normal roots. FIG. 27F. Expression 72 hours following excision of the QC. At this stage, the expression pattern resembles that found in the unexcised root. FIG. 27G. Expression 96 and 25 100 hours following excision of the QC. At this stage, the expression pattern is similar to that in the primary root.

FIGS. 28A-M. The partial nucleotide and amino acid sequences of Arabidopsis EST's that encode members of the SCARECROW-like (*SCR*) gene family. "N" indicates an 30 unknown base. See Table 2 for the identity and the sequence identifier number of each sequence shown in these figures.

FIG. 29. Alignment of the Arabidopsis GRAS gene products. The highly conserved region of the GRAS products can be divided into five recognizable motifs, indicated in 35 the figure. See also, for example, Section 5.1.5., *infra*. The absolutely conserved residues within the WH1D and SAW motifs are highlighted in bold, as are the hydrophobic

residues of the leucine heptads, the P-F-Y-R-E residues of the PFYRE motif, and the two short sequences that define the end of the VHIID motif and the beginning of the PFYRE motif. The @ symbol in the alignment indicates the location of an apparent insertion in the *SCL3* gene. The deduced amino acid sequence of the insertion is shown at the bottom of the figure.

FIG. 30. RNA Gel Blot. mRNA from siliques (Si) and 14 day old shoots (Sh) and roots (R) was isolated and analyzed by RNA gel blot hybridization with specific antisense digoxigenin-labeled probes. The *SCLs* analyzed are all expressed within the roots, and many of them are expressed in all of the organs tested. As the amount of mRNA loaded on the gels and the exposure times for all of these blots varied, direct comparisons of the levels of expression are not possible. Detection of *SCL1*, however, required significantly shorter exposures than the others, and *SCL6*, *SCL7* and *SCL9* required significantly longer exposures and more mRNA. A representative ethidium bromide-stained RNA gel is shown below as a loading control.

FIG. 31. *In situ* Hybridizations with *SCR* and *SCL3*. Transverse sections (a, b, and d) and a longitudinal section (c) of 7 day old roots were hybridized with either an antisense *SCR* riboprobe (a), an antisense *SCL3* riboprobe (b and c) or a sense *SCL3* riboprobe (d). Strong signal is observed in the endodermis with the antisense *SCR* probe and the antisense *SCL3* probe, but not with the sense *SCL3* probe. Scale bars in (a) and (c) are both 25 mm. The magnification is the same in panels (a), (b), and (d).

FIG. 32. RNA Blot Analysis. An RNA blot analysis in which either total RNA or poly-A selected RNA from roots (R) and shoots (S) were probed with the full-length *ZCR* cDNA. The hybridizing band is approximately 2.6 kilobases.

FIG. 33. CBPBT44 Partial cDNA and Amino Acid Sequence. The partial nucleotide and amino acid sequence of CBPBT44, a closely related gene to the maize *ZCR* gene.

FIG. 34. Alignment of the Arabidopsis *SCR*, the maize *ZCR* and the CBPBT44 amino acid sequence. As shown in bold, all three genes contain the leucine heptad repeats. The alignment further shows that all three genes share a high degree of homology.

FIG. 35. Southern Blot Analysis. A Southern of maize genomic DNA probed with (left) the maize *ZCR* cDNA, wherein the "H" lane represents DNA digested with HindIII and the "RV" lane represents DNA digested with EcoRV restriction enzymes; (right) gene-specific probes (A) maize *ZCR* cDNA for comparison; (B) maize *ZCR* gene-specific probe and (C) CBPBT44 gene-specific probe. The results demonstrate that CBPBT44 is the source of the other hybridizing bands picked up by the maize *ZCR* cDNA.

15

5. DETAILED DESCRIPTION OF THE INVENTION

The invention relates to the *SCARECROW* (*SCR*) gene; *SCARECROW*-like (*SCL*) genes, *SCR* gene products, including, but not limited to, transcriptional products such as mRNAs, antisense and ribozyme molecules, translational products such as the *SCR* protein, polypeptides, peptides and fusion proteins related thereto; antibodies to *SCR* gene products; *SCR* regulatory regions; and the use of the foregoing to improve agronomically valuable plants.

20

In summary, the data described herein show the identification of *SCR*, a gene involved in the regulation of a specific asymmetric division, in controlling gravitropic response in aerial structures, and in controlling pattern formation in roots. Sequence analysis shows that the *SCR* protein has many hallmarks of transcription factors. *In situ* and marker line expression studies show that *SCR* is expressed in the cortex/endodermal initial of roots before asymmetric division occurs, and in the quiescent center of regenerating roots. Together, these findings indicate that the *SCR* gene regulates key events that establish the asymmetric division that generates separate cortex and endodermal cell lineages,

25

and that affect tissue organization of roots. The establishment of these lineages is not required for cell differentiation to occur, because in the absence of division, the resulting cell acquires mature characteristics of both
5 cortex and endodermal cells. However, it is possible that *SCR* functions to establish the polarity of the initial before cell division, or that it is involved in generating an external polarity that has an effect on asymmetric cell division.

10 Genetic analysis indicates that *SCR* expression affects gravitropism of plant stems, hypocotyls and shoots. This indicates that *SCR* is expressed also in these aerial structures of plants.

The *SCR* genes and promoters of the present
15 invention have a number of important agricultural uses. The *SCR* promoters of the invention may be used in expression constructs to express desired heterologous gene products in the embryo, root, root nodule, and starch sheath layer in the stem of transgenic plants transformed with such constructs.
20 For example, *SCR* promoters may be used to express disease resistance genes such as lysozymes, cecropins, maganins or thionins for anti-bacterial protection, or the pathogenesis-related (PR) proteins such as glucanases and chitinases for anti-fungal protection. *SCR* promoters also may be used to
25 express a variety of pest resistance genes in the aforementioned plant structures and tissues. Examples of useful gene products for controlling nematodes or insects include *Bacillus thuringiensis* endotoxins, protease inhibitors, collagenases, chitinase, glucanases, lectins and
30 glycosidases.

Gene constructs that express or ectopically express *SCR*, and the *SCR*-suppression constructs of the invention, may be used to alter the root and/or stem structure, and the gravitropism of aerial structures of transgenic plants.
35 Since *SCR* regulates root cell divisions, overexpression of *SCR* can be used to increase division of certain cells in roots and thereby form thicker and stronger roots. Thicker

and stronger roots are beneficial in preventing plant lodging. Conversely, suppression of *SCR* expression can be used to decrease cell division in roots and thereby form thinner roots. Thinner roots are more efficient in uptake of soil nutrients. Since *SCR* affects gravitropism of aerial structures, overexpression of *SCR* may be used to develop "straighter" transgenic plants that are less susceptible to lodging.

Further, the *SCR* gene sequence may be used as a molecular marker for a quantitative trait, e.g., a root or gravitropism trait, in molecular breeding of crop plants.

For purposes of clarity and not by way of limitation, the invention is described in the subsections below in terms of (a) *SCR* genes and nucleotides; (b) *SCR* gene products; (c) antibodies to *SCR* gene products; (d) *SCR* promoters and promoter elements; (e) transgenic plants which ectopically express *SCR*; (f) transgenic plants in which endogenous *SCR* expression is suppressed; and (g) transgenic plants in which expression of a transgene of interest is controlled by the *SCR* promoter.

5.1. SCR GENES

The *SCARECROW* genes and nucleotide sequences of the invention include: (a) a gene listed below in Tables 1 or 2 (hereinafter, a gene comprising any one of the nucleotide sequences shown in FIG. 5A, FIG. 8, FIG. 9, FIG. 10, FIGS. 11A-B, FIGS. 12A-B, FIGS. 16A-M, FIG. 17A, FIG. 25 or FIGS. 28A-AH, or a segment of such nucleotide sequences), or as contained in the clones described herein and deposited with the ATCC (see Section 13, *infra*); (b) a nucleotide sequence that encodes a protein comprising any one of the amino acid sequences shown in FIG. 5A, FIG. 5D, FIG. 5E, FIG. 8, FIG. 9, FIGS. 11A-B, FIGS. 13A-F, FIGS. 15A-S, FIG. 17B, FIG. 18 or FIG. 25, or a segment of such amino acid sequences, or that is encoded by any one of the genes and/or nucleotide sequences listed by their sequence identifier numbers in Tables 1 or 2, or any segment of such genes and/or nucleotide

- sequences, or contained in any one of the clones described herein and deposited with the ATCC (see Section 13, *infra*);
- (c) any gene comprising a nucleotide sequence that hybridizes to the complement of any one of the genes and/or nucleotide sequences listed by their sequence identifier numbers in Tables 1 or 2, or any segment of such genes and/or nucleotide sequences, or as contained in any one of the clones described herein and deposited with the ATCC, under highly stringent conditions, e.g., hybridization to filter-bound DNA in 0.5 M NaHPO₄, 7% sodium dodecyl sulfate (SDS), 1 mM EDTA at 65°C, and washing in 0.1xSSC/0.1% SDS at 68°C (Ausubel F.M. et al., eds., 1989, Current Protocols in Molecular Biology, Vol. I, Green Publishing Associates, Inc., and John Wiley & sons, Inc., New York, at p. 2.10.3) and that encodes a gene product functionally equivalent to *SCR* gene product encoded completely or partly by any one of the genes and/or sequences listed in Tables 1 or 2 or any segment of such genes and nucleotide sequences, or as contained in any one of the clones deposited with the ATCC; (d) any gene comprising a nucleotide sequence that hybridizes to the complement of any one of the sequences listed by their sequence identifier numbers in Tables 1 or 2, or any segment of such nucleotide sequences, or as contained in any one of the clones described herein and deposited with the ATCC, under less stringent conditions, such as moderately stringent conditions, e.g., washing in 0.2xSSC/0.1% SDS at 42°C (Ausubel et al., 1989, *supra*), and which encodes a functionally equivalent *SCR* gene product; (e) any gene comprising a nucleotide sequence that hybridizes to the complement of any one of the sequences listed by their sequence identifier numbers in Tables 1 or 2 or any segment of such nucleotide sequences, or as contained in any one of the clones described herein and deposited with the ATCC, under the following low stringency conditions: pre-hybridization in hybridization solution (HS) containing 43% formamide, 5xSSC, 1% SDS, 10% dextran sulfate, 0.1% sarkosyl, 2% block (Genius kit, Boehringer-Mannheim), followed by hybridization overnight at 30 to 33°C using as a probe a DNA

molecule of approximately 1.6 kb of SEQ ID NO:1 at a concentration of 20 ng/ml, followed by washing in 2xSSC/0.1% SDS two times for 15 minutes at room temperature and then two times at 50°C, and which encodes a functionally equivalent

5 SCR gene product; and/or (f) any gene comprising a nucleotide sequence that encodes a polypeptide or protein containing the consensus sequence for SCR (*i.e.*, MOTIF III or VHIIID) shown in FIGS. 13B-D or a segment of such polypeptide or protein. The partial and complete nucleotide and amino acid sequences

10 of SCR genes and encoded proteins and polypeptides included in the invention are listed in Tables 1 or 2 below.

15

20

25

30

35

Table 1. SCR ORTHOLOGS AND PARALOGS

	<u>New Name</u>	<u>Old Name</u>	<u>EST Clone¹</u>	<u>SEQ ID NOS</u> <u>Nucleotide¹</u>	<u>Amino Acid</u>
5	<u>ARABIDOPSIS</u>				
	<i>SCLa1</i>	1110	Z25645/33772	22	23
	<i>SCLa2</i>	Tf4	Z34599	--	35*
	<i>SCLa3</i>	3935	Z37192/1 N96166	20	21
10	<i>SCLa4</i>	4818	F13896/7	18	19
	<i>SCLa5</i>	4871	F13949	45	46
	<i>SCLa6</i>	12398	R29793	51	52
	<i>SCLa7</i>	3635	T21627 H76979 N96767	55	56
15	<i>SCLa8</i>	Tf1	T46205 (9468) N96653 (21711)	--	34*
	<i>SCLa9</i>	10964	T78186 T44774	47	48
	<i>SCLa10</i>	11261	T76483	49	50
20	<i>SCLa11</i>	18652	N37425	53	54
	<i>SCLa12</i>	23196	W43803 W435138 AA042397	57	58
	<i>SCLa13</i>	33/08	T46008	--	41
25	<i>SCR</i>	<i>Scr</i>	N.A. ²	1*	2*
	<u>RICE</u>				
	<i>SCLo1</i>	713	D15490	--	43
	<i>SCLo2</i>	2504	D40482 D40607 D40800 D41389	--	44
30	<i>SCLo3</i>	3989	D41474	--	36
	<i>SCLo4</i>	11846	C20324	--	59
	<u>MAIZE</u>				
35	<i>ZCR</i>	N.A.	N.A.	?	?
	<i>SCLm1</i>	18310	T18310	--	37
	<u>BRASSICA</u>				

Table 1. (Continued)

	<u>New Name</u>	<u>Old Name</u>	<u>EST Clone¹</u>	SEQ ID NOS	
				<u>Nucleotide³</u>	<u>Amino Acid</u>
	<i>SCLb1</i>	174	H74669	--	42
	<u>CARROT</u>				
5	<i>SCLd1</i>	N.A.	N.A.	60	61
	<u>SOYBEAN</u>				
	<i>SCLg1</i>	N.A.	N.A.	62	63
	<u>SPRUCE</u>				
10	<i>SCLp1</i>	N.A.	N.A.	64	65

¹ Each EST clone is identified by its GenBank accession number. Each EST clone corresponds to a deposit of a cDNA sequence that matches a part of the nucleotide sequence of the corresponding *SCR* ortholog or paralog.

² N.A. = not applicable.

³ The partial or complete nucleotide sequence of the *SCR* orthologs and paralogs listed here are shown in FIGS. 5A, 8, 9, 10, 11A-B, 12A-B, 16A-M, 17A and 25.

* Contains the complete coding sequence of Arabidopsis *SCR* gene.

* Contains the complete amino acid sequence of Arabidopsis *SCLa2*, *SCLa8*, or *SCR* protein.

30

35

	Designation	Accession Numbers	Accession Number Complete EST Sequence	Map Position
5	SCL1	Z25645/33772, B10318, B11688	AF0360300	1: m235-g3829 (RI)
	GAI	Z34183, Z34599, T22782, Y11337, Y15193, B62171		1: ve006-ve007 (CIC3G6, 4H9, and 11C3)
10	SCL3	Z37192/Z37191, N96166, B20233, B18969	AF0360301	1: m213 (CIC 1G8, 4H4, 8G4)
	SCL4	Z46550, Z38048, Z38085, B22400, B23698 G: AB010700		5 (genomic clone)
	SCL5	F13896/F13897, AA395075	AF0360302	1: m213 (RI)
15	SCL6	F13949 G:AC004708, (WASHU003)	AF0360303	4: mi51 (CIC 2C7, 5B11, 5C11, 10C8) (genomic clone)
	SCL7	R29793	AF0360304	3: CD4, m457 (CIC 8E2, 8E1, 9D1)
20	SCL8	T21627, H76979, N96767, T43670 AA395639, B77404	AF0360305	5: PAP003 (CIC 11F10)
	SCL9	T76186, T44774 G:AC004664, B25776	AF0360306	2: ve018-nga168 (CIC 10F12) (genomic clone)
	RGA	T45793, T46205, N96653, Y11336, Y15194		2: ve012 (CIC7C11, 2F4, and 6G2)
25	SCL11	T76483, AA394557, AA605493	AF0360307	NP
	SCL12	F15146		
	SCL13 (VHS4)	F15454, N37425, AA720344, R29917 G: 297343	AF0360308	4: g4539-mi112 (CIC 4D3, 6G4, 2B8, 5E12, 7G8, 12B9) (genomic clone)
30	SCL14	W43803, W43538, AA042397	AF0360309	NP
	SCL15 (VHS5)	N65163 G: 299708		4 (genomic clone)
	SCL16	G: AB007645		5 (genomic clone)
	RGL	AJ224957		
	SCL18	B10115, B30030, G:AC002328		1: mi209,nga280,nga128 (BAC F20N2) (genomic clone)
35	SCL19	Z26055, B62171, B62460		
	SCR	U62798		3: ve042-ve022 (CIC 11G5, 9D7)

Table 2

Functional equivalents of the *SCR* gene product include any plant gene product that regulates plant embryo or root development, or, preferably, that regulates root cell division or root tissue organization, or affects gravitropism of plant aerial structures (e.g., stems and hypocotyls). Functional equivalents of the *SCR* gene product include naturally occurring *SCR* gene products, and mutant *SCR* gene products, whether naturally occurring or engineered.

The invention also includes nucleic acid molecules, preferably DNA molecules, that hybridize to, and are therefore the complements of the nucleotide sequences (a) through (f), in the first paragraph of this section. Such hybridization conditions may be highly stringent, less highly stringent, or low stringency as described above. In instances wherein the nucleic acid molecules are oligonucleotides ("oligos"), highly stringent conditions may refer, e.g., to washing in 6xSSC/0.05% sodium pyrophosphate at 37°C (for 14-base oligos), 48°C (for 17-base oligos), 55°C (for 20-base oligos), and 60°C (for 23-base oligos). These nucleic acid molecules may act as *SCR* antisense molecules, useful, for example, in *SCR* gene regulation and/or as antisense primers in amplification reactions of *SCR* gene and/or nucleic acid sequences. Further, such sequences may be used as part of ribozyme and/or triple helix sequences, also useful for *SCR* gene regulation. Still further, such molecules may be used as components in probing methods whereby the presence of a *SCARECROW* allele may be detected.

The invention also includes nucleic acid molecules, preferably DNA molecules, which are amplified using the polymerase chain reaction under conditions described in Section 5.1.1., *infra*, and that encode a gene product functionally equivalent to a *SCR* gene product encoded by any one of the genes and sequences listed in Tables 1 or 2 or as contained in any one of the clones described herein and deposited with the ATCC.

The invention also encompasses (a) DNA vectors that contain any of the foregoing gene and/or coding sequences

and/or their complements (*i.e.*, antisense or ribozyme molecules); (b) DNA expression vectors that contain any of the foregoing gene and/or coding sequences operatively associated with a regulatory element that directs the expression of the gene and/or coding sequences; and (c) genetically engineered host cells that contain any of the foregoing gene and/or coding sequences operatively associated with a regulatory element that directs the expression of the gene and/or coding sequences in the host cell. As used herein, regulatory elements include, but are not limited to, inducible and non-inducible promoters, enhancers, operators and other elements known to those skilled in the art that drive and regulate expression.

The invention also encompasses nucleotide sequences that encode mutant *SCR* gene products, peptide fragments of the *SCR* gene product, truncated *SCR* gene products and *SCR* fusion proteins. These gene products include, but are not limited to, nucleotide sequences encoding mutant *SCR* gene products; polypeptides or peptides corresponding to one or more of the Motifs I-VI as shown in FIGS. 13A-F and FIGS. 15A-S, or the bZIP, VHIID, or leucine heptad domains of the *SCR*, or portions of these motifs and domains; truncated *SCR* gene products in which one or more of the motifs or domains is deleted, *e.g.*, a truncated, nonfunctional *SCR* lacking all or a portion of the Motifs I-VI as shown in FIGS. 13A-F and FIGS. 15A-S, or the bZIP, VHIID, or leucine heptad domains of the *SCR*. Nucleotides encoding fusion proteins may include, but are not limited to, full length *SCR*, truncated *SCR* or peptide fragments of *SCR* fused to an unrelated protein or peptide, such as, for example, an enzyme, fluorescent protein or luminescent protein which can be used as a marker.

In particular, the invention includes, for example, fragments of *SCR* genes encoding one or more of the following

domains as shown in FIG. 5E: amino acids 1-264, 265-283, 287-316, 410-473, 436-473, and 473-653.

In addition to the gene and/or coding sequences described above, homologous *SCR* genes, and other genes related by DNA sequence, may be identified and may be readily isolated, without undue experimentation, by molecular biological techniques well known in the art. More specifically, such homologs include, for example, paralogs (i.e., members of the *SCR* gene family occurring in the same plant) as well as orthologs (i.e., members of the *SCR* gene family which occur in a different plant species) of the *Arabidopsis SCR* gene.

A specific embodiment of a *SCR* gene and coding sequence of the invention is *Arabidopsis SCR* (FIGS. 5A and 5E). Other specific embodiments include the various *SCR* genes and coding sequences listed in Tables 1 or 2, *supra*.

Methods for isolating *SCR* genes and coding sequences are described in detail in Section 5.2, below.

SCR genes share substantial amino acid sequence similarities at the protein level and nucleotide sequence similarities in their encoding genes. The term "substantially similar" or "substantial similarity" when used herein with respect to two amino acid sequences means that the two sequences have at least 75% identical residues, preferably at least 85% identical residues and most preferably at least 95% identical residues. The same term when used herein with respect to two nucleotide sequences means that the two sequences have at least 70% identical residues, preferably at least 85% identical residues and most preferably at least 95% identical residues. Determining whether two sequences are substantially similar may be carried out using any methodologies known to one skilled in the art, preferably using computer assisted analysis. For example, the alignments shown herein were initially accomplished by a BLAST search (NCBI using the BLAST network server). The final alignments of *SCR* family members were done manually.

Moreover, *SCR* genes show highly localized expression in embryos and, particularly, roots. Such expression patterns may be ascertained by Northern hybridizations and *in situ* hybridizations using antisense probes.

5.1.1. ISOLATION OF SCR GENES

The following methods can be used to obtain *SCR* and *SCL* genes and coding sequences from a wide variety of plants, including, but not limited to, *Arabidopsis thaliana*, *Zea mays*, *Nicotiana tabacum*, *Daucus carota*, *Oryza*, *Glycine max*, *Lemna gibba* and *Picea abies*.

Nucleotide sequences encoding an *SCR* gene, an *SCL* gene or portions thereof may be obtained by PCR amplification of plant genomic DNA or cDNA. Useful cDNA sources include "free" cDNA preparations (i.e., the products of cDNA synthesis) and cloned cDNA in cDNA libraries. Root cDNA preparations or libraries are particularly preferred.

The amplification may use, as the 5'-primer (i.e., forward primer), a degenerate oligonucleotide that corresponds to a segment of a known *SCR* amino acid sequence, preferably from the amino-terminal region. The 3'-primer (i.e., reverse primer) may be a degenerate oligonucleotide that corresponds to a distal segment of the same known *SCR* amino acid sequence (i.e., carboxyl to the sequence that corresponds to the 5'-primer). For example, the amino acid sequence of the *Arabidopsis SCR* protein (SEQ ID NO:2) may be used to design useful 5' and 3' primers. Preferably, the primers corresponds to segments in the Motif III or VIIID domain of *SCR* protein (see FIGS. 13B-D and FIGS. 15K-L). The sequence of the optimal degenerate oligonucleotide probe corresponding to a known amino acid sequence may be determined by standard algorithms known in the art. See for example, Sambrook et al., Molecular Cloning: A Laboratory Manual, 2nd ed., Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, NY, Vol 2 (1989).

Further, for amplification from cDNA sources, the 3'-primer may be an oligonucleotide comprising an 3' oligo(dT) sequence. The amplification also may use as primers nucleotide sequences of *SCR* and *SCL* genes or coding sequences (e.g., any one of the *scr* sequences and EST sequences listed in Table 1 and Table 2).

PCR amplification can be carried out, e.g., by use of a Perkin-Elmer Cetus thermal cycler and Taq polymerase (Gene Amp[®]). One can choose to synthesize several different degenerate primers for use in the PCR reactions. It also is possible to vary the stringency of hybridization conditions used in priming the PCR reactions, to allow for greater or lesser degrees of nucleotide sequence similarity between the degenerate primers and the corresponding sequences in the cDNA library. One of ordinary skill in the art will know that the appropriate amplification conditions and parameters depend, in part, on the length and base composition of the primers and that such conditions may be determined using standard formulae. Protocols for executing all PCR procedures discussed herein are well known to those skilled in the art, and may be found in references such as Gelfand, 1989, PCR Technology, Principles and Applications for DNA Amplification, H.A. Erlich, ed., Stockton Press, New York; and Current Protocols In Molecular Biology, Vol. 2, Ch. 15, Ausubel et al., eds 1988, New York, Wiley & Sons, Inc.

A PCR amplified sequence may be molecularly cloned and sequenced. The amplified sequence may be utilized as a probe to isolate genomic or cDNA clones of a *SCR* gene, as described below. This, in turn, will permit the determination of a *SCR* gene's complete nucleotide sequence, including its promoter, the analysis of its expression, and the production of its encoded protein, as described *infra*.

In a preferred embodiment, PCR amplification of *SCR* gene and/or coding sequences can be carried out according to the following procedure:

PRIMERS:**Forward:**

Name: SCR5AII (23-mer, 2 inosines, 64-mix)
 A.A. code: HFTANQAI
 5 DNA Sequence: 5' CAT/C TTT/C ACI GCI AAT/C CAA/G GCN AT 3'

Name: SCR5B (29-mer, 1 inosine, 144-mix)
 A.A. code: VHIID (L/F)D
 DNA Sequence: 5' ACGTCTCGA GTI CAT/C ATA/C/T ATA/C/T GAT/C
 TTN GA 3'

10 Name: 1F
 A.A. code: LQCAEAV
 DNA Sequence: (T/C)TI CA(A/G) TG(T/C GCI GA(A/G) GCN GT

Reverse:

Name: SCR3AII (23-mer, 2 inosines, 128-mix)
 A.A. code: PGGPP (H/N/K) (V/L/F)R'
 15 DNA Sequence: 5' CG/T CCA/C GTG/T TGG IGG ICC NCC NGG 3'

Name: 1R
 A.A. code: AFQVFNGI
 DNA Sequence: AT ICC (A/G)TT (A/G)AA IAC (C/T)TG (A/G)AA NGC

Name: 4R
 20 A.A. code: QWPGLFHI
 DNA Sequence: AT (A/G)TG (A/G)AA IA(A/G) NCC IGG CCA (C/T)TG

I = inosine
 N = A/C/G/T

Useful primer combinations include the following:
 SCR5AII+SCR3AII; SCR5B+SCR3AII; IF+IR; and IF+4R

25

PCR:Reaction mixture (volume 50 μ l):

-5 μ l 10X amplification buffer containing Mg (Boehringer-Mannheim)
 -1 μ l 10 mM dNTP's
 30 -1 μ l forward primer (stock concentration: 80 pmol/ μ l)
 -1 μ l reverse primer (80 pmol/ μ l)
 -DNA (100-300 ng).

Begin reaction with "hot start" in which the enzyme is added to the mix only after a brief denaturation at a high temperature (80°C)

35

Cycles:

- 94°C 30 sec - brief denaturation (to prevent non-specific priming)
- 80°C 5 min - apply the enzyme to the tubes (30 tubes/round at maximum)
- 94°C 5 min - thorough denaturation
- 2 times: 94°C 1 min
- 5 64°C 5 min
- 72°C 2 min
- 2 times: 94°C 1 min
- 62°C 5 min
- 72°C 2 min
- 2 times: 94°C 1 min
- 60°C 5 min
- 10 72°C 2 min
- (reduce the annealing temperature 2°C in every second round), until 44°C is reached after that:
- 40 times: 94°C 20 sec
- 48°C 1 min
- 72°C 2 min
- 15 finally, let cool down to 15°C.

- An *SCR* or *SCL* gene coding sequence also may be isolated by screening a plant genomic or cDNA library using
- 20 an *SCR* or *SCL* nucleotide sequence (e.g., the sequence of any of the *SCR* or *SCL* genes and sequences and EST clone sequences listed in Table 1 and Table 2.) as a hybridization probe.
- For example, the whole, or a segment, of the Arabidopsis *SCR* nucleotide sequence (FIG. 5A) may be used. Alternatively, a
- 25 *SCR* or *SCL* gene may be isolated from such libraries using a degenerate oligonucleotide that corresponds to a segment of a *SCR* amino acid sequence as a probe. For example, a degenerate oligonucleotide probe corresponding to a segment of the Arabidopsis *SCR* amino acid sequence (FIG. 5E) may be
- 30 used.

- In preparation of cDNA libraries, total RNA is isolated from plant tissues, preferably roots. Poly(A)+ RNA is isolated from the total RNA, and cDNA prepared from the poly(A)+ RNA, all using standard procedures. See, for
- 35 example, Sambrook et al., Molecular Cloning: A Laboratory Manual, 2d ed., Vol. 2 (1989). The cDNAs may be synthesized with a restriction enzyme site at their 3'-ends by using an

appropriate primer and further have linkers or adaptors attached at their 5'-ends to facilitate the insertion of the cDNAs into suitable cDNA cloning vectors. Alternatively, adaptors or linkers may be attached to the cDNAs after the completion of cDNA synthesis.

In preparation of genomic libraries, plant DNA is isolated and fragments are generated, some of which will encode parts of the whole SCR protein. The DNA may be cleaved at specific sites using various restriction enzymes. Alternatively, one may use DNase in the presence of manganese to fragment the DNA, or the DNA can be physically sheared, as for example, by sonication. The DNA fragments can then be separated according to size by standard techniques, including, but not limited to, agarose and polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis, column chromatography and sucrose gradient centrifugation.

The genomic DNA or cDNA fragments can be inserted into suitable vectors, including, but not limited to, plasmids, cosmids, bacteriophages lambda or T₄, and yeast artificial chromosome (YAC) [See, for example, Sambrook et al., Molecular Cloning: A Laboratory Manual, 2d ed., Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, New York (1989); Glover, D.M(ed.), DNA Cloning: A Practical Approach, MRL Press, Ltd., Oxford, U.K., Vols. I and II (1985)].

The SCR or SCL nucleotide probe, DNA or RNA, should be at least 17 nucleotides, preferably at least 26 nucleotides, and most preferably at least 50 nucleotides in length. The nucleotide probe is hybridized under moderate stringency conditions and washed either under moderate, or preferably under high stringency conditions. Clones in libraries with insert DNA having substantial homology to the SCR or SCL probe will hybridize to the probe. Hybridization of the nucleotide probe to genomic or cDNA libraries is carried out using methods known in the art. One of ordinary skill in the art will know that the appropriate hybridization and wash conditions depend on the length and base composition of the probe and that such conditions may be determined using

standard formulae. See, for example, Sambrook et al., Molecular Cloning: A Laboratory Manual, 2nd ed., Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, NY, Vol. 2, (1989) pp 11.45-11.57 and 15.55-15.57.

- 5 The identity of a cloned or amplified *SCR* gene sequence can be verified by comparing the amino acid sequences of its three open reading frames with the amino acid sequence of a *SCR* gene (e.g., Arabidopsis *SCR* protein [SEQ ID No:2]). A *SCR* gene or coding sequence encodes a
- 10 protein or polypeptide whose amino acid sequence is substantially similar to that of a *SCR* protein or polypeptide (e.g., the amino acid sequence of any one of the *SCR* proteins and/or polypeptides shown in FIG. 5A, 5E, FIG. 8, FIG. 9, FIGS. 11A-B, FIGS. 15A-S, FIG. 17B, FIG. 18 and FIG. 25).
- 15 The identity of the cloned or amplified *SCR* gene sequence may be further verified by examining its expression pattern, which should show highly localized expression in the embryo and/or root of the plant from which the *SCR* gene sequence was isolated.
- 20 Comparison of the amino acid sequences encoded by a cloned or amplified sequence may reveal that it does not contain the entire *SCR* gene or its promoter. In such a case, the cloned or amplified *SCR* gene sequence may be used as a probe to screen a genomic library for clones having inserts
- 25 that overlap the cloned or amplified *SCR* gene sequence. A complete *SCR* gene and its promoter may be reconstructed by splicing the overlapping *SCR* gene sequences.

5.1.2. EXPRESSION OF *SCR* GENE PRODUCTS

- 30 *SCR* proteins, polypeptides and peptide fragments, mutated, truncated or deleted forms of *SCR* and/or *SCR* fusion proteins can be prepared for a variety of uses, including, but not limited to, the generation of antibodies, as reagents in assays, the identification of other cellular gene products
- 35 involved in regulation of root development; etc.

SCR translational products include, but are not limited to, those proteins and polypeptides encoded by the

SCR gene sequences described in Section 5.1, above. The invention encompasses proteins that are functionally equivalent to the *SCR* gene products described in Section 5.1. Such a *SCR* gene product may contain one or more deletions, 5 additions or substitutions of *SCR* amino acid residues within the amino acid sequence encoded by any one of the *SCR* gene sequences described, above, in Section 5.1, but which result in a silent change, thus producing a functionally equivalent *SCR* gene product. Amino acid substitutions may be made on 10 the basis of similarity in polarity, charge, solubility, hydrophobicity, hydrophilicity and/or the amphipathic nature of the residues involved.

For example, nonpolar (hydrophobic) amino acids include alanine, leucine, isoleucine, valine, proline, 15 phenylalanine, tryptophan and methionine; polar neutral amino acids include glycine, serine, threonine, cysteine, tyrosine, asparagine and glutamine; positively charged (basic) amino acids include arginine, lysine and histidine; and negatively charged (acidic) amino acids include aspartic acid and 20 glutamic acid. "Functionally equivalent", as utilized herein, refers to a protein capable of exhibiting a substantially similar *in vivo* activity as the endogenous *SCR* gene products encoded by the *SCR* gene sequences described in Section 5.1, above. Alternatively, "functionally equivalent" 25 may refer to peptides capable of regulating gene expression in a manner substantially similar to the way in which the corresponding portion of the endogenous *SCR* gene product would.

The invention also encompasses mutant *SCR* proteins 30 and polypeptides that are not functionally equivalent to the gene products described in Section 5.1. Such a mutant *SCR* protein or polypeptide may contain one or more deletions, additions or substitutions of *SCR* amino acid residues within the amino acid sequence encoded by any one the *SCR* gene 35 sequences described above in Section 5.1., and which result in loss of one or more functions of the *SCR* protein (e.g., recognition of a specific nucleic sequence, binding of a

transcription factor, etc.), thus producing a SCR gene product not functionally equivalent to the wild-type SCR protein.

While random mutations can be made to SCR DNA
5 (using random mutagenesis techniques well known to those skilled in the art) and the resulting mutant SCRs tested for activity, site-directed mutations of the SCR gene and/or coding sequence can be engineered (using site-directed mutagenesis techniques well known to those skilled in the
10 art) to generate mutant SCRs with increased function, (e.g., resulting in improved root formation), or decreased function (e.g., resulting in suboptimal root function). In particular, mutated SCR proteins in which any of the domains shown in FIGS. 13A-F are deleted or mutated are within the
15 scope of the invention. Additionally, peptides corresponding to one or more domains of the SCR (e.g., shown in FIGS. 13A-F), truncated or deleted SCRs, as well as fusion proteins in which the full length SCR, a SCR polypeptide or peptide fused to an unrelated protein are also within the scope of the
20 invention and can be designed on the basis of the SCR nucleotide and SCR amino acid sequences disclosed in Section 5.1. above.

While the SCR polypeptides and peptides can be chemically synthesized (e.g., see Creighton, 1983, Proteins:
25 Structures and Molecular Principles, W.H. Freeman & Co., N.Y.) large polypeptides derived from SCR and the full length SCR may advantageously be produced by recombinant DNA technology using techniques well known to those skilled in the art for expressing nucleic acid sequences.

30 Methods which are well known to those skilled in the art can be used to construct expression vectors containing SCR protein coding sequences and appropriate transcriptional/translational control signals. These methods include, for example, *in vitro* recombinant DNA techniques,
35 synthetic techniques and *in vivo* recombination/genetic recombination. See, for example, the techniques described in Sambrook et al., 1989, *supra*, and Ausubel et al., 1989,

supra. Alternatively, RNA capable of encoding SCR protein sequences may be chemically synthesized using, for example, synthesizers. See, for example, the techniques described in "Oligonucleotide Synthesis", 1984, Gait, M.J. ed., IRL Press,

5 Oxford.

- A variety of host-expression vector systems may be utilized to express the *SCR* gene products of the invention. Such host-expression systems represent vehicles by which the *SCR* gene products of interest may be produced and
- 10 subsequently recovered and/or purified from the culture or plant (using purification methods well known to those skilled in the art), but also represent cells which may, when transformed or transfected with the appropriate nucleotide coding sequences, exhibit the *SCR* protein of the invention *in situ*. These include, but are not limited to, microorganisms such as bacteria (e.g., *E. coli*, *B. subtilis*) transformed with recombinant bacteriophage DNA, plasmid DNA or cosmid DNA expression vectors containing *SCR* protein coding sequences; yeast (e.g., *Saccharomyces*, *Pichia*) transformed with
 - 20 recombinant yeast expression vectors containing the *SCR* protein coding sequences; insect cell systems infected with recombinant virus expression vectors (e.g., baculovirus) containing the *SCR* protein coding sequences; plant cell systems infected with recombinant virus expression vectors
 - 25 (e.g., cauliflower mosaic virus, CaMV; tobacco mosaic virus, TMV) or transformed with recombinant plasmid expression vectors (e.g., Ti plasmid) containing *SCR* protein coding sequences; or mammalian cell systems (e.g., COS, CHO, BHK, 293, 3T3) harboring recombinant expression constructs
 - 30 containing promoters derived from the genome of mammalian cells (e.g., metallothionein promoter) or from mammalian viruses (e.g., the adenovirus late promoter; the vaccinia virus 7.5K promoter; the cytomegalovirus promoter/enhancer; etc.).
 - 35 In bacterial systems, a number of expression vectors may be advantageously selected depending upon the use intended for the *SCR* protein being expressed. For example,

when a large quantity of such a protein is to be produced, for the generation of antibodies or to screen peptide libraries, for example, vectors which direct the expression of high levels of fusion protein products that are readily
5 purified may be desirable. Such vectors include, but are not limited, to the *E. coli* expression vector pUR278 (Ruther et al., 1983, EMBO J. 2:1791), in which the SCR coding sequence may be ligated individually into the vector in frame with the *lac Z* coding region so that a fusion protein is produced; pIN
10 vectors (Inouye & Inouye, 1985, Nucleic Acids Res. 13:3101-3109; Van Heeke & Schuster, 1989, J. Biol. Chem. 264:5503-5509); and the like. pGEX vectors may also be used to express foreign polypeptides as fusion proteins with glutathione S-transferase (GST). In general, such fusion proteins
15 are soluble and can be easily purified from lysed cells by adsorption to glutathione-agarose beads followed by elution in the presence of free glutathione. The pGEX vectors are designed to include thrombin or factor Xa protease cleavage sites so that the cloned target gene protein can be released
20 from the GST moiety.

In one such embodiment of a bacterial system, full length cDNA sequences are appended with in-frame Bam HI sites at the amino terminus and Eco RI sites at the carboxyl terminus using standard PCR methodologies (Innis et al.,
25 1990, *supra*) and ligated into the pGEX-2TK vector (Pharmacia, Uppsala, Sweden). The resulting cDNA construct contains a kinase recognition site at the amino terminus for radioactive labelling and glutathione S-transferase sequences at the carboxyl terminus for affinity purification (Nilsson, et al.,
30 1985, EMBO J. 4: 1075; Zabeau and Stanley, 1982, EMBO J. 1: 1217).

The recombinant constructs of the present invention may include a selectable marker for propagation of the construct. For example, a construct to be propagated in
35 bacteria preferably contains an antibiotic resistance gene, such as one that confers resistance to kanamycin, tetracycline, streptomycin or chloramphenicol. Suitable

vectors for propagating the construct include plasmids, cosmids, bacteriophages or viruses, to name but a few.

In addition, the recombinant constructs may include plant-expressible, selectable or screenable marker genes for isolating, identifying or tracking plant cells transformed by these constructs. Selectable markers include, but are not limited to, genes that confer antibiotic resistance, (e.g., resistance to kanamycin or hygromycin) or herbicide resistance (e.g., resistance to sulfonylurea, phosphinothricin or glyphosate). Screenable markers include, but are not be limited to, genes encoding β -glucuronidase (Jefferson, 1987, Plant Mol. Biol. Rep. 5:387-405), luciferase (Ow et al., 1986, Science 234:856-859) and B protein that regulates anthocyanin pigment production (Goff et al., 1990, EMBO J 9:2517-2522).

In embodiments of the present invention which utilize the *Agrobacterium tumefaciens* system for transforming plants (see *infra*), the recombinant constructs may additionally comprise at least the right T-DNA border sequences flanking the DNA sequences to be transformed into the plant cell. Alternatively, the recombinant constructs may comprise the right and left T-DNA border sequences flanking the DNA sequence. The proper design and construction of such T-DNA based transformation vectors are well known to those skilled in the art.

5.1.3. ANTIBODIES TO SCR PROTEINS AND POLYPEPTIDES

Antibodies that specifically recognize one or more epitopes of SCR, or epitopes of conserved variants of SCR, or peptide fragments of the SCR are also encompassed by the invention. Such antibodies include, but are not limited to, polyclonal antibodies, monoclonal antibodies (mAbs), humanized or chimeric antibodies, single chain antibodies, Fab fragments, F(ab'), fragments, fragments produced by a Fab expression library, anti-idiotypic (anti-Id) antibodies and epitope-binding fragments of any of the above.

For the production of antibodies, various host animals may be immunized by injection with the SCR protein, an SCR peptide (e.g., one corresponding to a functional domain of the protein), a truncated SCR polypeptide (SCR in which one or more domains has been deleted), functional equivalents of the SCR protein or mutants of the SCR protein. Such SCR proteins, polypeptides, peptides or fusion proteins can be prepared and obtained as described in Section 5.1.2. *supra*. Host animals may include, but are not limited to, rabbits, mice and rats, to name but a few. Various adjuvants may be used to increase the immunological response, depending on the host species, including, but not limited to, Freund's (complete and incomplete), mineral gels such as aluminum hydroxide, surface active substances such as lysolecithin, pluronic polyols, polyanions, peptides, oil emulsions, keyhole limpet hemocyanin, dinitrophenol and potentially useful human adjuvants such as BCG (bacille Calmette-Guerin) and *Corynebacterium parvum*. Polyclonal antibodies are heterogeneous populations of antibody molecules derived from the sera of the immunized animals.

Monoclonal antibodies, which are homogeneous populations of antibodies to a particular antigen, may be obtained by any technique which provides for the production of antibody molecules by continuous cell lines in culture. These include, but are not limited to, the hybridoma technique of Kohler and Milstein, (Nature 256:495-497 [1975]; and U.S. Patent No. 4,376,110), the human B-cell hybridoma technique (Kosbor et al., 1983, Immunology Today 4:72; Cole et al., 1983, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 80:2026-2030) and the EBV-hybridoma technique (Cole et al., 1985, Monoclonal Antibodies And Cancer Therapy, Alan R. Liss, Inc., pp. 77-96). Such antibodies may be of any immunoglobulin class including IgG, IgM, IgE, IgA, IgD and any subclass thereof. The hybridoma producing the mAb of this invention may be cultivated *in vitro* or *in vivo*. Production of high titers of mAbs *in vivo* makes this the presently preferred method of production.

In addition, techniques developed for the production of "chimeric antibodies" (Morrison et al., 1984, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci., 81:6851-6855; Neuberger et al., 1984, Nature, 312:604-608; Takeda et al., 1985, Nature, 314:452-454) by splicing the genes from a mouse antibody molecule of appropriate antigen specificity together with genes from a human antibody molecule of appropriate biological activity can be used. A chimeric antibody is a molecule in which different portions are derived from different animal species, such as those having a variable region derived from a murine mAb and a human immunoglobulin constant region.

In addition, techniques have been developed for the production of humanized antibodies. (See, e.g., Queen, U.S. Patent No. 5,585,089.) An immunoglobulin light or heavy chain variable region consists of a "framework" region interrupted by three hypervariable regions, referred to as complementarity determining regions (CDRs). The extent of the framework region and CDRs have been precisely defined (see, "Sequences of Proteins of Immunological Interest", Kabat, E. et al., U.S. Department of Health and Human Services (1983)). Briefly, humanized antibodies are antibody molecules from non-human species having one or more CDRs from the non-human species and a framework region from a human immunoglobulin molecule.

Alternatively, techniques described for the production of single chain antibodies (U.S. Patent 4,946,778; Bird, 1988, Science 242:423-426; Huston et al., 1988, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 85:5879-5883; and Ward et al., 1989, Nature 334:544-546) can be adapted to produce single chain antibodies against SCR proteins or polypeptides. Single chain antibodies are formed by linking the heavy and light chain fragments of the Fv region via an amino acid bridge, resulting in a single chain polypeptide.

Antibody fragments which recognize specific epitopes may be generated by known techniques. For example, such fragments include, but are not limited to: the F(ab')₂ fragments which can be produced by pepsin digestion of the

antibody molecule and the Fab fragments which can be generated by reducing the disulfide bridges of the F(ab'), fragments. Alternatively, Fab expression libraries may be constructed (Huse et al., 1989, Science, 246:1275-1281) to
5 allow rapid and easy identification of monoclonal Fab fragments with the desired specificity.

Antibodies to a SCR protein and/or polypeptide can, in turn, be utilized to generate anti-idiotypic antibodies that "mimic" SCR, using techniques well known to those
10 skilled in the art. (See, e.g., Greenspan & Bona, 1993, FASEB J 7(5):437-444; and Nissinoff, 1991, J. Immunol. 147(8):2429-2438).

5.1.4. SCR GENE OR GENE PRODUCTS AS
15 MARKERS FOR QUANTITATIVE TRAIT LOCI

Any of the nucleotide sequences (including EST clone sequences) described in §§ 5.1 and 5.1.1. and/or listed in Tables 1 or 2, and/or polypeptides and proteins described in §§ 5.1.2. and/or listed in Tables 1 or 2, can be used as
20 markers for quantitative trait loci in breeding programs for crop plants. To this end, the nucleic acid molecules, including, but not limited to, full length SCR coding sequences, and/or partial sequences (ESTs), can be used in hybridization and/or DNA amplification assays to identify the
25 endogenous SCR genes, scr mutant alleles and/or SCR expression products in cultivars as compared to wild-type plants. They can be used also as markers for linkage analysis of quantitative trait loci. It is possible also that the SCR gene may encode a product responsible for a
30 qualitative trait that is desirable in a crop breeding program. Alternatively, the SCR protein, peptides and/or antibodies can be used as reagents in immunoassays to detect expression of the SCR gene in cultivars and wild-type plants.

35

5.1.5. SCR-LIKE GENES

Scarecrow-like (*SCL*) genes are genes which show a high degree of similarity to the *SCR* gene. Tables 1 and 2 show a list of various *SCL* genes which were recently identified. Tables 1 and 2 also show each EST clone and/or genomic sequence corresponding with each of the *SCL* genes. The partial nucleotide sequence of various Arabidopsis EST's that encode members of the *SCL* gene family are shown in FIGS. 28A-AH.

Sequence analysis of the genes showed that a variable amino-terminal (N-terminal) and a highly conserved carboxyl-termini (C-termini) region exist throughout these putative gene products. The highly conserved region does not show significant similarity to members of any recognized gene family, indicating that these sequences likely define a novel gene family. Based on the high degree of similarity of the gene products to *SCR*, the genes corresponding to these ESTs were designated SCARECROW-LIKE (*SCL*). Recently, the importance of this gene family has been confirmed. Two components of the gibberellin signal transduction pathway, the gene products of the GIBBERELLIN-ACID INSENSITIVE (*GAI*) and the REPRESSOR OF *GAI* (*RGA*) loci, have been shown to be members of this family (Peng et al., 1997, Genes & Dev. 11, 3194-3205; Silverstone et al., 1998, Plant Cell 10, 155-169). Thus, this family of gene products has been designated as the GRAS gene family, an acronym based on the designations of the known genes: *GAI*, *RGA* and *SCR*. An alignment of various GRAS gene products is shown at FIG. 29. As shown on the figure, the gene products have at least five recognizable motifs that are highly conserved. The absolutely conserved residues within the VHIID and SAW motifs are highlighted in bold, as are the hydrophobic residues of the leucine heptads, the P-F-Y-R-E residues of the PFYRE motif, and the two short sequences that define the end of the VHIID motif and the beginning of the PFYRE motif.

The GRAS family includes at present nineteen distinct members in Arabidopsis: fifteen SCLs, SCR, GAI, RGA, and RGAL (a GRAS sequence of unknown function with high similarity to GAI and RGA). The fact that the SCR, GAI, and RGA gene products have diverse roles in fundamental processes in plant biology (SCR in pattern formation and GAI/RGA in signal transduction) suggests that other members of this family may also play important roles in the physiology and development of higher plants. Intriguingly, the majority of the SCL genes are expressed predominantly in the root. FIG. 30 and Table 3. Furthermore, one of these (SCL3) has an expression pattern in the root that is similar to that of SCR. FIG. 31. In addition to root, many of the SCL genes are expressed in siliques and shoots. See, Table 3.

The SCL genes and gene products may be isolated and expressed with methods similar to those discussed for SCR genes at Sections 5.1.1. and 5.1.2., *supra*. Furthermore, antibodies to SCL proteins and polypeptides may be produced as was discussed in Section 5.1.3., *supra*. Finally, SCL genes and gene products may be used as markers for quantitative trait loci as was discussed at Section 5.1.4., *supra*.

	Length of EST (bp)	Estimated mRNA size (kb)	Expression of mRNA		
			Siliques	Shoots	Roots
5	<i>SCL1</i>	1359	1.5/1.7	+++++	+++++
	<i>SCL3</i>	1231	1.8	++	+++
	<i>SCL5</i>	1065	2.0	++	+++
	<i>SCL6</i>	1279	2.4		+
	<i>SCL7</i>	527	2.3	+	+
10	<i>SCL8</i>	1900	2.7	+	+++
	<i>SCL9</i>	726	3.1		+
	<i>SCL11</i>	760	2.1	+	+++
	<i>SCL13</i>	1078	2.4	+	+++
	<i>SCL14</i>	2635	3.2	++	++

15

20

25

30

35

Table 3

5.2. SCR PROMOTERS

- According to the present invention, *SCR* promoters and functional portions thereof described herein refer to regions of the *SCR* gene which are capable of promoting
- 5 tissue-specific expression in embryos, roots and shoots of an operably linked coding sequence in plants. The *SCR* promoter described herein refers to the regulatory elements of *SCR* genes, i.e., regulatory regions of genes which are capable of selectively hybridizing to the nucleic acids described in
- 10 Section 5.1, or regulatory sequences contained, for example, in the region between the translational start site of the Arabidopsis *SCR* gene and the HindIII site approximately 2.5 kb upstream of the site in plasmid pLIG1-3/SAC+Mob21SAC (see FIGS. 5A and 14) in hybridization assays, or which are
- 15 homologous by sequence analysis (containing a span of 10 or more nucleotides in which at least 50 percent of the nucleotides are identical to the sequences presented herein). Homologous nucleotide sequences refer to nucleotide sequences including, but not limited to, *SCR* promoters in diverse plant
- 20 species (e.g., promoters of orthologs of Arabidopsis *SCR*) as well as genetically engineered derivatives of the promoters described herein.

- Methods which could be used for the synthesis, isolation, molecular cloning, characterization and
- 25 manipulation of *SCR* promoter sequences are well known to those skilled in the art. See, e.g., the techniques described in Sambrook et al., Molecular Cloning: A Laboratory Manual, 2nd. ed., Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory, Cold Spring Harbor, New York (1989).

- 30 According to the present invention, *SCR* promoter sequences or portions thereof described herein may be obtained from appropriate plant or mammalian sources from cell lines or recombinant DNA constructs containing *SCR* promoter sequences, and/or by chemical synthetic methods.
- 35 *SCR* promoter sequences can be obtained from genomic clones containing sequences 5' upstream of *SCR* coding sequences. Such 5' upstream clones may be obtained by screening genomic

libraries using SCR protein coding sequences, particularly those encoding SCR N-terminal sequences, from SCR gene clones obtained as described in Sections 5.1. and 5.2. Standard methods that may be used in such screening include, for example, 5 the method set forth in Benton & Davis, 1977, Science 196:180 for bacteriophage libraries; and Grunstein & Hogness, 1975, Proc. Nat. Acad. Sci. U.S.A. 72:3961-3965 for plasmid libraries.

The full extent and location of SCR promoters 10 within such 5' upstream clones may be determined by the functional assay described below. In the event a 5' upstream clone does not contain the entire SCR promoter as determined by the functional assay, the insert DNA of the clone may be used to isolate genomic clones containing sequences further 15 5' upstream of the SCR coding sequences. Such further upstream sequences can be spliced on to existing 5' upstream sequences and the reconstructed 5' upstream region tested for functionality as a SCR promoter (i.e., promoting tissue-specific expression in embryos and/or roots of an operably 20 linked gene in plants). This process may be repeated until the complete SCR promoter is obtained.

The location of the SCR promoter within genomic sequences 5' upstream of the SCR gene isolated as described above may be determined using any method known in the art. 25 For example, the 3' end of the promoter may be identified by locating the transcription initiation site, which may be determined by methods such as RNase protection (e.g., Liang et al., 1989, J. Biol. Chem. 264:14486-14498), primer extension (e.g., Weissenborn & Larson, 1992, J. Biol. Chem. 30 267:6122-6131) and/or reverse transcriptase/PCR. The location of the 3' end of the promoter may be confirmed by sequencing and computer analysis, examining for the canonical AGGA or TATA boxes of promoters that are typically 50-60 base pairs (bp) and 25-35 bp, respectively, 5' upstream of the 35 transcription initiation site. The 5' end promoter may be defined by deleting sequences from the 5' end of the promoter containing fragment, constructing a transcriptional or

translational fusion of the resected fragment and a reporter gene and examining the expression characteristics of the chimeric gene in transgenic plants. Reporter genes that may be used to such ends include, but are not limited to, GUS, CAT, luciferase, β -galactosidase and Cl and R gene controlling anthocyanin production.

According to the present invention, a *SCR* promoter is one that confers to an operably linked gene in a transgenic plant tissue-specific expression in roots, root nodules, stems and/or embryos. A *SCR* promoter comprises the region between about -5,000 bp and +1 bp upstream of the transcription initiation site of a *SCR* gene. In a particular embodiment, the Arabidopsis *SCR* promoter comprises the region between positions -2.5 kb and +1 in the 5' upstream region of the Arabidopsis *SCR* gene (see FIGS. 5A and 14).

5.2.1. CIS-REGULATORY ELEMENTS OF SCR PROMOTERS

According to the present invention, the cis-regulatory elements within a *SCR* promoter may be identified using any method known in the art. For example, the location of cis-regulatory elements within an inducible promoter may be identified using methods such as DNase or chemical footprinting (e.g., Meier et al., 1991, Plant Cell 3:309-315) or gel retardation (e.g., Weissenborn & Larson, 1992, J. Biol. Chem. 267-6122-6131; Beato, 1989, Cell 56:335-344; Johnson et al., 1989, Ann. Rev. Biochem. 58:799-839). Additionally, resectioning experiments also may be employed to define the location of the cis-regulatory elements. For example, an inducible promoter-containing fragment may be resected from either the 5' or 3' end using restriction enzyme or exonuclease digests.

To determine the location of cis-regulatory elements within the sequence containing the inducible promoter, the 5' or 3' resected fragments, internal fragments to the inducible promoter containing sequence or inducible promoter fragments containing sequences identified by footprinting or gel retardation experiments may be fused to

- the 5' end of a truncated plant promoter, and the activity of the chimeric promoter in transgenic plant examined. Useful truncated promoters to these ends comprise sequences starting at or about the transcription initiation site and extending
- 5 to no more than 150 bp 5' upstream. These truncated promoters generally are inactive or are only minimally active. Examples of such truncated plant promoters may include, among others, a "minimal" CaMV 35S promoter whose 5' end terminates at position -46 bp with respect to the
- 10 transcription initiation site (Skriver et al., Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 88:7266-7270); the truncated "-90 35S" promoter in the X-GUS-90 vector (Benfey & Chua, 1989, Science 244:174-181); a truncated "-101 nos" promoter derived from the nopaline synthase promoter (Aryan et al., 1991, Mol. Gen.
- 15 Genet. 225:65-71); and the truncated maize Adh-1 promoter in pADcat 2 (Ellis et al., 1987, EMBO J. 6:11-16).

- According to the present invention, a cis-regulatory element of a SCR promoter is a sequence that confers to a truncated promoter tissue-specific expression in
- 20 embryos, stems, root nodules and/or roots.

5.2.2. SCR PROMOTER-DRIVEN EXPRESSION VECTORS

- The properties of the nucleic acid sequences are varied as are the genetic structures of various potential
- 25 host plant cells. In the preferred embodiments of the present invention, described herein, a number of features which an artisan may recognize as not being absolutely essential, but clearly advantageous are used. These include methods of isolation, synthesis or construction of gene
- 30 constructs, the manipulation of the gene constructs to be introduced into plant cells, certain features of the gene constructs, and certain features of the vectors associated with the gene constructs.

- Further, the gene constructs of the present
- 35 invention may be encoded on DNA or RNA molecules. According to the present invention, it is preferred that the desired, stable genotypic change of the target plant be effected

through genomic integration of exogenously introduced nucleic acid construct(s), particularly recombinant DNA constructs. Nonetheless, according to the present invention, such genotypic changes also can be effected by the introduction of 5 episomes (DNA or RNA) that can replicate autonomously and that are somatically and germinally stable. Where the introduced nucleic acid constructs comprise RNA, plant transformation or gene expression from such constructs may proceed through a DNA intermediate produced by reverse 10 transcription.

The present invention provides for use of recombinant DNA constructs which contain tissue-specific and developmental-specific promoter fragments and functional portions thereof. As used herein, a functional portion of a 15 SCR promoter is capable of functioning as a tissue-specific promoter in the embryo, stem, root nodule and/or root of a plant. The functionality of such sequences can be readily established by any method known in the art. Such methods include, for example, constructing expression vectors with 20 such sequences and determining whether they confer tissue-specific expression in the embryo, stem, root nodule and/or root to an operably linked gene. In a particular embodiment, the invention provides for the use of the Arabidopsis SCR promoter contained in the sequences depicted in FIGS. 5A and 25 14 and the insert DNA of plasmid pGEX-2TK'.

The SCR promoters of the invention may be used to direct the expression of any desired protein, or to direct the expression of a RNA product, including, but not limited to, an "antisense" RNA or ribozyme. Such recombinant 30 constructs generally comprise a native SCR promoter or a recombinant SCR promoter derived therefrom, ligated to the nucleic acid sequence encoding a desired heterologous gene product.

A recombinant SCR promoter is used herein to refer 35 to a promoter that comprises a functional portion of a native SCR promoter or a promoter that contains native promoter sequences that is modified by a regulatory element from a SCR

promoter. Alternatively, a recombinant inducible promoter derived from the *SCR* promoter may be a chimeric promoter, comprising a full-length or truncated plant promoter modified by the attachment of one or more *SCR* cis-regulatory elements.

- 5 The manner of chimeric promoter constructions may be any well known in the art. For examples of approaches that can be used in such constructions, see Section 5.1.2., above and Fluhr et al., 1986, *Science* 232:1106-1112; Ellis et al., 1987, *EMBO J.* 6:11-16; Strittmatter & Chua, 1987, *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 84:8986-8990; Poulsen & Chua, 1988, *Mol. Gen. Genet.* 214:16-23; Comai et al., 1991, *Plant Mol. Biol.* 15:373-381; Aryan et al., 1991, *Mol. Gen. Genet.* 225:65-71.

- According to the present invention, where a *SCR* promoter or a recombinant *SCR* promoter is used to express a
15 desired protein, the DNA construct is designed so that the protein coding sequence is ligated in phase with the translational initiation codon downstream of the promoter. Where the promoter fragment is missing 5' leader sequences, a DNA fragment encoding both the protein and its 5' RNA leader
20 sequence is ligated immediately downstream of the transcription initiation site. Alternatively, an unrelated 5' RNA leader sequence may be used to bridge the promoter and the protein coding sequence. In such instances, the design should be such that the protein coding sequence is ligated in
25 phase with the initiation codon present in the leader sequence, or ligated such that no initiation codon is interposed between the transcription initiation site and the first methionine codon of the protein.

- Further, it may be desirable to include additional
30 DNA sequences in the protein expression constructs. Examples of additional DNA sequences include, but are not limited to, those encoding: a 3' untranslated region; a transcription termination and polyadenylation signal; an intron; a signal peptide (which facilitates the secretion of the protein); or
35 a transit peptide (which targets the protein to a particular cellular compartment such as the nucleus, chloroplast, mitochondria or vacuole).

5.3. PRODUCTION OF TRANSGENIC PLANTS AND PLANT CELLS

According to the present invention, a desirable plant or plant cell may be obtained by transforming a plant cell with the nucleic acid constructs described herein. In some instances, it may be desirable to engineer a plant or plant cell with several different gene constructs. Such engineering may be accomplished by transforming a plant or plant cell with all of the desired gene constructs simultaneously. Alternatively, the engineering may be carried out sequentially. That is, transforming with one gene construct, obtaining the desired transformant after selection and screening, transforming the transformant with a second gene construct, and so on.

In an embodiment of the present invention, *Agrobacterium* is employed to introduce the gene constructs into plants. Such transformations preferably use binary *Agrobacterium* T-DNA vectors (Bevan, 1984, Nuc. Acid Res. 12:8711-8721) and the co-cultivation procedure (Horsch et al., 1985, Science 227:1229-1231). Generally, the *Agrobacterium* transformation system is used to engineer dicotyledonous plants (Bevan et al., 1982, Ann. Rev. Genet. 16:357-384; Rogers et al., 1986, Methods Enzymol. 118:627-641). The *Agrobacterium* transformation system also may be used to transform, as well as transfer, DNA to monocotyledonous plants and plant cells (see Hernalsteen et al., 1984, EMBO J 3:3039-3041; Hooykass-Van Slogteren et al., 1984, Nature 311:763-764; Grimsley et al., 1987, Nature 325:1677-179; Boulton et al., 1989, Plant Mol. Biol. 12:31-40.; Gould et al., 1991, Plant Physiol. 95:426-434).

In other embodiments, various alternative methods for introducing recombinant nucleic acid constructs into plants and plant cells also may be utilized. These other methods are particularly useful where the target is a monocotyledonous plant or plant cell. Alternative gene transfer and transformation methods include, but are not limited to, protoplast transformation through calcium-

- polyethylene glycol (PEG), electroporation-mediated uptake of naked DNA (see Paszkowski et al., 1984, EMBO J 3:2717-2722, Potrykus et al., 1985, Mol. Gen. Genet. 199:169-177; Fromm et al., 1985, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 82:5824-5828;
- 5 Shimamoto, 1989, Nature 338:274-276) and electroporation of plant tissues (D'Halluin et al., 1992, Plant Cell 4:1495-1505). Additional methods for plant cell transformation include microinjection, silicon carbide mediated DNA uptake (Kaepler et al., 1990, Plant Cell Reporter 9:415-418) and
- 10 microprojectile bombardment (see Klein et al., 1988, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 85:4305-4309; Gordon-Kamm et al., 1990, Plant Cell 2:603-618).

According to the present invention, a wide variety of plants may be engineered for the desired physiological and

15 agronomic characteristics described herein using the nucleic acid constructs of the instant invention and the various transformation methods mentioned above. In preferred embodiments, target plants for engineering include, but are not limited to, crop plants such as maize, wheat, rice,

20 soybean, tomato, tobacco, carrots, peanut, potato, sugar beets, sunflower, yam, Arabidopsis, rape seed and petunia; and trees such as spruce.

According to the present invention, desired plants and plant cells may be obtained by engineering the gene

25 constructs described herein into a variety of plant cell types, including, but not limited to, protoplasts, tissue culture cells, tissue and organ explants, pollen, embryos as well as whole plants. In an embodiment of the present invention, the engineered plant material is selected or

30 screened for transformants (i.e., those that have incorporated or integrated the introduced gene construct(s)) following the approaches and methods described below. An isolated transformant may then be regenerated into a plant. Alternatively, the engineered plant material may be

35 regenerated into a plant, or plantlet, before subjecting the derived plant, or plantlet, to selection or screening for the marker gene traits. Procedures for regenerating plants from

plant cells, tissues or organs, either before or after selecting or screening for marker gene(s), are well known to those skilled in the art.

- A transformed plant cell, callus, tissue or plant
5 may be identified and isolated by selecting or screening the engineered plant material for traits encoded by the marker genes present on the transforming DNA. For instance, selection may be performed by growing the engineered plant material on media containing inhibitory amounts of the
10 antibiotic or herbicide to which the transforming marker gene construct confers resistance. Further, transformed plants and plant cells also may be identified by screening for the activities of any visible marker genes (e.g., the β -glucuronidase, luciferase, B or Cl genes) that may be present
15 on the recombinant nucleic acid constructs of the present invention. Such selection and screening methodologies are well known to those skilled in the art.

- Physical and biochemical methods also may be used to identify a plant or plant cell transformant containing the
20 gene constructs of the present invention. These methods include, but are not limited to: 1) Southern analysis or PCR amplification for detecting and determining the structure of the recombinant DNA insert; 2) Northern blot, S-1 RNase protection, primer-extension or reverse transcriptase-PCR
25 amplification for detecting and examining RNA transcripts of the gene constructs; 3) enzymatic assays for detecting enzyme or ribozyme activity, where such gene products are encoded by the gene construct; 4) protein gel electrophoresis, western blot techniques, immunoprecipitation, or enzyme-linked
30 immunoassays, where the gene construct products are proteins; 5) biochemical measurements of compounds produced as a consequence of the expression of the introduced gene constructs. Additional techniques, such as *in situ* hybridization, enzyme staining, and immunostaining also may
35 be used to detect the presence or expression of the recombinant construct in specific plant organs and tissues.

The methods for doing all of these assays are well known to those skilled in the art.

5.3.1. TRANSGENIC PLANTS THAT ECTOPICALLY
EXPRESS SCR

5 In accordance with the present invention, a plant that expresses a recombinant SCR gene may be engineered by transforming a plant cell with a gene construct comprising a plant promoter operably associated with a sequence encoding a SCR protein or a fragment thereof. (Operably associated is
10 used herein to mean that transcription controlled by the "associated" promoter would produce a functional messenger RNA, whose translation would produce the enzyme.) The plant promoter may be constitutive or inducible. Useful
15 constitutive promoters include, but are not limited to, the CaMV 35S promoter, the T-DNA mannopine synthetase promoter and their various derivatives. Useful inducible promoters include, but are not limited to, the promoters of ribulose biphosphate carboxylase (RUBISCO) genes, chlorophyll a/b
20 binding protein (CAB) genes, heat shock genes, the defense responsive gene (e.g., phenylalanine ammonia lyase genes), wound induced genes (e.g., hydroxyproline rich cell wall protein genes), chemically-inducible genes (e.g., nitrate reductase genes, gluconase genes, chitinase genes, PR-1 genes
25 etc.), dark-inducible genes (e.g., asparagine synthetase gene (Coruzzi and Tsai, U.S. Patent 5,256,558, October 26, 1993, Gene Encoding Plant Asparagine Synthetase)) and developmentally regulated genes (e.g., Shoot Meristemless gene), to name just a few.

30 In yet another embodiment of the present invention, it may be advantageous to transform a plant with a gene construct operably linking a modified or artificial promoter to a sequence encoding a SCR protein or a fragment thereof. Typically, such promoters, constructed by recombining
35 structural elements of different promoters, have unique expression patterns and/or levels not found in natural promoters. See, e.g., Salina et al., 1992, Plant Cell

4:1485-1493, for examples of artificial promoters constructed from combining cis-regulatory elements with a promoter core.

In a preferred embodiment of the present invention, the associated promoter is a strong and root, root nodule, 5 stem and/or embryo-specific plant promoter such that the SCR protein is overexpressed in the transgenic plant. Examples of root- and root nodules-specific promoters include, but are not limited to, the promoters of *SCR* genes, *SHR* genes, leghemoglobin genes, nodulin genes and root-specific 10 glutamine synthetase genes (See e.g., Tingey et al., 1987, EMBO J. 6:1-9; Edwards et al., 1990, Proc. Nat. Acad. Sci. USA 87:3459-3463).

In yet another preferred embodiment of the present invention, the overexpression of SCR protein in roots may be 15 engineered by increasing the copy number of the *SCR* gene. One approach to producing such transgenic plants is to transform with nucleic acid constructs that contain multiple copies of the complete *SCR* gene (i.e., with its own native *SCR* promoter). Another approach is to repeatedly transform 20 successive generations of a plant line with one or more copies of the complete *SCR* gene. Yet another approach is to place a complete *SCR* gene in a nucleic acid construct containing an amplification-selectable marker (ASM) gene such as the glutamine synthetase or dihydrofolate reductase gene. 25 Cells transformed with such constructs are subjected to culturing regimes that select cell lines with increased copies of complete *SCR* genes. See, e.g., Donn et al., 1984, J. Mol. Appl. Genet. 2:549-562, for a selection protocol used to isolate a plant cell line containing amplified copies of 30 the GS gene. Because the desired gene is closely linked to the ASM, cell lines that amplify the ASM gene are likely also to have amplified the *SCR* gene. Cell lines with amplified copies of the *SCR* gene can then be regenerated into transgenic plants.

35

5.3.2. TRANSGENIC PLANTS THAT SUPPRESS
ENDOGENOUS SCR EXPRESSION

- In accordance with the present invention, a desired plant may be engineered by suppressing *SCR* activity. In one embodiment, the suppression may be engineered by transforming a plant with a gene construct encoding an antisense RNA or ribozyme complementary to a segment, or the whole, of the *SCR* RNA transcript, including the mature target mRNA. In another embodiment, *SCR* gene suppression may be engineered by transforming a plant cell with a gene construct encoding a ribozyme that cleaves the *SCR* mRNA transcript. Alternatively, the plant can be engineered, e.g., via targeted homologous recombination, to inactive or "knock-out" expression of the plant's endogenous *SCR*.
- For all of the aforementioned suppression constructs, it is preferred that such gene constructs express specifically in the root, root nodule, stem and/or embryo tissues. Alternatively, it may be preferred to have the suppression constructs expressed constitutively. Thus, constitutive promoters, such as the nopaline and the CaMV 35S promoter, also may be used to express the suppression constructs. A most preferred promoter for these suppression constructs is a *SCR* or *SHR* promoter.

- In accordance with the present invention, desired plants with suppressed target gene expression may be engineered also by transforming a plant cell with a co-suppression construct. A co-suppression construct comprises a functional promoter operatively associated with a complete or partial *SCR* gene sequence. It is preferred that the operatively associated promoter be a strong, constitutive promoter, such as the CaMV 35S promoter. Alternatively, the co-suppression construct promoter can be one that expresses with the same tissue and developmental specificity as the *SCR* gene.

- According to the present invention, it is preferred that the co-suppression construct encodes an incomplete *SCR* mRNA, although a construct encoding a fully functional *SCR*

mRNA or enzyme also may be useful in effecting co-suppression.

In accordance with the present invention, desired plants with suppressed target gene expression also may be engineered by transforming a plant cell with a construct that can effect site-directed mutagenesis of the *SCR* gene. (See, e.g., Offringa et al., 1990, EMBO J. 9:3077-84; and Kanevskii et al., 1990, Dokl. Akad. Nauk. SSSR 312:1505-1507 for discussions of nucleic constructs for effecting site-directed mutagenesis of target genes in plants.) It is preferred that such constructs effect suppression of the *SCR* gene by replacing the endogenous *SCR* gene sequence through homologous recombination with either none, or inactive *SCR* protein coding sequences.

15

5.3.3. TRANSGENIC PLANTS THAT EXPRESS A TRANSGENE CONTROLLED BY THE *SCR* PROMOTER

In accordance with the present invention, a desired plant may be engineered to express a gene of interest under the control of the *SCR* promoter. *SCR* promoters and functional portions thereof refer to regions of the nucleic acid sequence which are capable of promoting tissue-specific transcription of an operably linked gene of interest in the embryo, stem, root nodule and/or root of a plant. The *SCR* promoter described herein refers to the regulatory elements of *SCR* genes as described in Section 5.2.

Genes that may be beneficially expressed in the roots and/or root nodules of plants include genes involved in nitrogen fixation or cytokines or auxins, or genes which regulate growth, or growth of roots. In addition, genes encoding proteins that confer on plants herbicide, salt or pest resistance may be engineered for root specific expression. The nutritional value of root crops may be enhanced also through *SCR* promoter driven expression of nutritional proteins. Alternatively, therapeutically useful proteins may be expressed specifically in root crops.

Genes that may be beneficially expressed in the stems of plants include those involved in starch lignin or cellulose biosynthesis.

In accordance with the present invention, desired plants which express a heterologous gene of interest under the control of the *SCR* promoter may be engineered by transforming a plant cell with *SCR* promoter driven constructs using those techniques described in Section 5.2.2. and 5.3., *supra*.

10

5.3.4. SCREENING OF TRANSFORMED PLANTS FOR THOSE HAVING DESIRED ALTERED TRAITS

It will be recognized by those skilled in the art that in order to obtain transgenic plants having the desired engineered traits, screening of transformed plants (*i.e.*, those having an gene construct of the invention) having those traits may be required. For example, where the plants have been engineered for ectopic overexpression of a *SCR* gene, transformed plants are examined for those expressing the *SCR* gene at the desired level and in the desired tissues and developmental stages. Where the plants have been engineered for suppression of the *SCR* gene product, transformed plants are examined for those expressing the *SCR* gene product (e.g., RNA or protein) at reduced levels in various tissues. The plants exhibiting the desired physiological changes, e.g., ectopic *SCR* overexpression or *SCR* suppression, may then be subsequently screened for those plants that have the desired structural changes at the plant level (e.g., transgenic plants with overexpression or suppression of *SCR* gene having the desired altered root structure). The same principle applies to obtaining transgenic plants having tissue-specific expression of a heterologous gene in embryos and/or roots by the use of a *SCR* promoter driven expression construct.

Alternatively, the transformed plants may be directly screened for those exhibiting the desired structural and functional changes. In one embodiment, such screening may be for the size, length or pattern of the root of the

transformed plants. In another embodiment, the screening of the transformed plants may be for altered gravitropism or decreased susceptibility to lodging. In other embodiments, the screening of the transformed plants may be for improved agronomic characteristics (e.g., faster growth, greater vegetative or reproductive yields or improved protein contents, etc.), as compared to unengineered progenitor plants, when cultivated under various growth conditions (e.g., soils or media containing different amounts of nutrients and water content).

According to the present invention, plants engineered with SCR overexpression may exhibit improved vigorous growth characteristics when cultivated under conditions where large and thicker roots are advantageous. Plants engineered for SCR suppression may exhibit improved vigorous growth characteristics when cultivated under conditions where thinner roots are advantageous.

Engineered plants and plant lines possessing such improved agronomic characteristics may be identified by examining any of following parameters: 1) the rate of growth, measured in terms of rate of increase in fresh or dry weight; 2) vegetative yield of the mature plant, in terms of fresh or dry weight; 3) the seed or fruit yield; 4) the seed or fruit weight; 5) the total nitrogen content of the plant; 6) the total nitrogen content of the fruit or seed; 7) the free amino acid content of the plant; 8) the free amino acid content of the fruit or seed; 9) the total protein content of the plant; and 10) the total protein content of the fruit or seed. The procedures and methods for examining these parameters are well known to those skilled in the art.

According to the present invention, a desired plant is one that exhibits improvement over the control plant (i.e., progenitor plant) in one or more of the aforementioned parameters. In an embodiment, a desired plant is one that shows at least 5% increase over the control plant in at least one parameter. In a preferred embodiment, a desired plant is one that shows at least 20% increase over the control plant

in at least one parameter. Most preferred is a plant that shows at least 50% increase in at least one parameter.

6. EXAMPLE 1: ARABIDOPSIS SCR GENE

- 5 This example describes the cloning and structure of the Arabidopsis *SCR* gene and its expression. The deduced amino acid sequence of the Arabidopsis *SCR* gene product contains a number of potential functional domains similar to those found in transcription factors. Closely related
- 10 sequences have been found in both dicots and monocots indicating that Arabidopsis *SCR* is a member of a new protein family. The expression pattern of the *SCR* gene was characterized by means of *in situ* hybridization and by an enhancer trap insertion upstream of the *SCR* gene (described
- 15 in more detail in Section 7). The expression pattern is consistent with a key role for Arabidopsis *SCR* in regulating the asymmetric division of the cortex/endodermis initial which is essential for generating the radial organization of the root.

20

6.1. MATERIALS AND METHODS

6.1.1. PLANT CULTURE

- Arabidopsis ecotypes Wassilewskija (Ws), Columbia (Col), and Landsberg *erecta* (Ler) were obtained from Lehle.
- 25 Arabidopsis seeds were surface sterilized and grown as described previously (Benfey et al., 1993, Development 119:57-70). Generation of the enhancer trap lines is described in Section 7.

30

6.1.2. GENETIC ANALYSIS

- For the *scr-1* allele, co-segregation of the mutant phenotype and kanamycin resistance conferred by the inserted T-DNA was determined as described previously (Aeschbacher et al., 1995, Genes & Development 9:330-340). Because kanamycin
- 35 affects root growth, 1557 seeds from heterozygous lines were germinated on non-selective media, scored for the appearance of the mutant phenotype, and subsequently transferred to

selective media. All (284) phenotypically mutant seedlings showed resistance to the antibiotic, whereas 834 of 1273 phenotypically wild-type seedlings showed resistance to kanamycin, respectively. Phenotypically wild type plants (83) were also transferred to soil and allowed to set seeds. The progeny of these plants were plated on selective and non-selective media, and scored for the co-segregation of the mutant phenotype and antibiotic resistance. A majority (48) of the plants segregated for the mutant phenotype and for kanamycin resistance, whereas 35 were wild-type and sensitive to kanamycin. Due to a mis-identified cross, *scr-2* was originally thought to be non-allelic and was named *pinocchio* (Scheres et al., 1995, Development 121:53-62). Subsequent mapping results placed it in an identical chromosomal location as *scr-1*. The original *scr-2* line contained at least two T-DNA inserts. Co-segregation analysis revealed a lack of linkage between the antibiotic resistance marker carried by the T-DNA and the mutant phenotype. Antibiotic sensitive lines were identified that segregated for mutants. These lines were crossed to *scr-1*. All F1 antibiotic resistant progeny exhibited a mutant phenotype. All F2 progeny (from independent lines) were mutant, and there was a 3:1 segregation for antibiotic resistance indicating that the two mutations were allelic. Antibiotic sensitive lines of *scr-2* were found to contain a rearranged T-DNA insert as determined by Southern blots and PCR using T-DNA specific probes and primers, respectively. The presence of this T-DNA in the *SCR* gene was confirmed by Southern blots using *SCR* probes. A combination of T-DNA and *SCR* specific primers was used to amplify T-DNA/*SCR* junctions. The PCR fragments were cloned using the TA cloning kit (Invitrogen) and sequenced. The insertion points were determined for both 5' and 3' T-DNA/*SCR* junctions.

6.1.3. MAPPING

Mutant plants of *scr-2* (WS background) were crossed to Col WT. DNA from mutant F2 individual plants were analyzed for co-segregation with microsatellite (Bell & Ecker, 1994, Genomics 18:137-144) and CAPS markers (Konieczny & Ausubel, 1993, Plant J. 4:403-410). The closest linkage was found to two CAPS markers located at the bottom of chromosome III. Only one out of 238 mutant chromosomes was recombinant for the BGL1 marker (Konieczny & Ausubel, 1993, Plant J. 4:403-410) and one out of 210 chromosomes was recombinant for the *cdc2b* marker.

A RFLP for the *SCR* gene was identified between Col and Ler ecotypes with Xho I endonuclease. Genomic DNAs from independent R1 lines (Jarvis et al., 1994, Plant Mol. Biol. 24:685-687) were digested with Xho I and blots were hybridized to *SCR*. Using the segregation data obtained for 25 R1 lines, the *SCR* gene was mapped relative to molecular markers by CLUSTER. The *SCR* gene was assigned to the bottom of chromosome III closest to BGL1.

20

6.1.4. PHENOTYPIC ANALYSIS

Morphological characterization of the mutant roots was performed as follows: 7 to 14 days post-germination, phenotypically mutant seedlings were fixed in 4.0% formaldehyde in PIPES buffer pH 7.2. After fixation, the samples were dehydrated in ethanol followed by infiltration with Histoiresin (Jung-Leica, Heidelberg, Germany). Plastic sections were mounted on superfrost slides (Fisher). The sections were either stained with 0.05% toluidine blue and photographed using Kodak 160T film, or used for Casparian strip detection or antibody staining.

Casparian strip detection was performed as described previously (Scheres et al., 1995, Development 121:53-62), with the following modifications. Plastic sections were used and the counterstaining was done in 0.1% aniline blue for 5 to 15 min. The sections were visualized with a Leitz fluorescent microscope with a FITC filter.

Pictures were taken using a Leitz camera attached to the microscope and Kodak HC400 film. Slides were digitized with a Nikon slide scanner and manipulated in Adobe Photoshop.

- For antibody staining, sections were blocked for 2 hours at room temperature in 1% BSA in PBS containing 0.1% Tween 20 (PBT). Samples were incubated with primary antibodies at 4° C in 1% BSA in PBT overnight, and then washed 3 times 5 minutes each with PBT. Samples were incubated for two hours with biotinylated secondary antibodies (Vector Laboratories) in PBT, and washed as above. Samples were incubated with Texas Red conjugated avidin D for 2 hours at room temperature, washed as before, and mounted in Citifluor. Immunofluorescence was observed with a fluorescent microscope equipped with a Rhodamine filter.
- 15 Staining with the CCRC antibodies was performed as described previously (Freshour et al., 1996, Plant Physiol. 110:1413-1429).

6.1.5. MOLECULAR TECHNIQUES

- 20 Genomic DNA preparation was performed using the Elu-Quik kit (Schleicher & Schuell) protocol. Radioactive and non-radioactive DNA probes were labeled with either random primed labeling or PCR-mediated synthesis according to the Genius kit manual (Boehringer Mannheim). *E. coli* and
- 25 *Agrobacterium tumefaciens* cells were transformed using a BIO-RAD gene pulser. Plasmid DNA was purified using the alkaline lysis method (Maniatis et al., Molecular Cloning: A Laboratory Manual, Cold Spring Harbor, New York: Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory, 1982).
- 30 A probe made from a rescued fragment of 1.2 kb was used to screen a wild-type genomic library made from WS plants. One genomic clone containing an insert of approximately 23 kb was isolated. A 3.0 kb Sac I fragment from the genomic clone, which hybridized to the 1.2 kb probe,
- 35 was subcloned and sequenced (FIG. 5A). Comparison of the nucleotide sequence between the genomic clone and the rescued plasmid revealed the site of the T-DNA insertion.

Approximately 600,000 plaques from a cDNA library, obtained from inflorescences and siliques (Col ecotype), and therefore enriched in embryos, were screened with the 1.2 kb probe. Four cDNA clones were isolated. The dideoxy sequencing method was performed using the Sequenase kit (United States Biochemical Corp.). Sequence-specific internal primers were synthesized and used to sequence the Sac I genomic as well the cDNA clones. Total RNA from plant tissues was obtained using phenol/chloroform extractions as described in Berry et al., 1985, Mol. Cell. Biol. 5:2238-2246 with minor modifications. Northern hybridization and detection were performed according to the Genius kit manual (Boehringer Mannheim).

To identify the site of insertion of the enhancer-trap T-DNA, genomic DNA from ET199 homozygous plants was amplified using primers specific for the T-DNA left border and the *SCR* gene. An approximately 2.0 kb fragment was amplified. This fragment was sequenced and the site of insertion was found to be approximately 1 kb from the ATG start codon.

6.1.6. IN SITU HYBRIDIZATION

Antisense and sense *SCR* riboprobes were labeled with digoxigenin-11-UTP (Boehringer Mannheim) using T7 polymerase following the manufacturer's protocol. Probes contained a 1.1 kb 3' portion of the cDNA. Probe purification, hydrolysis and quantification were performed as described in the *Boehringer Mannheim Genius System user's guide*.

Tissue samples were fixed in 4 % formaldehyde overnight at 4°C and rinsed two times in PBS (Jackson et al., 1991, Pl. Cell 3:115-125). They were subsequently pre-embedded in 1 % agarose in PBS. The fixed tissue was dehydrated in ethanol, cleared in Hemo-De (Fisher Scientific, Pittsburgh, PA) and embedded in ParaplastPlus (Fisher Scientific). Tissue sections (10µm thick) were mounted on SuperfrostPlus slides (Fisher Scientific). Section

pretreatment and hybridization were performed according to Lincoln et al., 1994, Plant Cell 6:1859-1876 except that proteinase K was used at 30 mg/ml and a two hour prehybridization step was included. A probe concentration of 5 50 ng/ml/kb was used in the hybridization.

Slides were washed and the immunological detection was performed according to Coen et al., 1990, Cell 63:1311-1322 with the following modifications. Slides were first washed 5 hours in 5xSSC, 50% formamide. After RNase 10 treatment, slides were rinsed three times (20 min each) in buffer (0.5 M NaCl, 10 mM Tris-HCl pH 8.0, 5.0 mM EDTA). In the immunological detection, antibody was diluted 1:1000, levamisole (240 ng/ml) was included in the detection buffer, and after stopping the reaction in 10 mM Tris, 1 mM EDTA, 15 sections were mounted directly to Aqua-Poly/Mount (Polysciences, Warrington, PA).

6.2. RESULTS

6.2.1. CHARACTERIZATION OF THE SCR PHENOTYPE

20 The scarecrow mutant *scr-1* was isolated in a screen of T-DNA transformed Arabidopsis lines (Feldmann, K.A., 1991, Plant J. 1:71-82), as a seedling with greatly reduced root length compared to wild-type (Scheres et al., 1995, Development 121:53-62). A second mutant *scr-2* with a similar 25 phenotype was subsequently identified among T-DNA transformed lines. Analysis of co-segregation between the mutant phenotype and antibiotic resistance carried by the T-DNA indicated tight linkage for *scr-1* and no linkage for *scr-2* (see Experimental Procedures). An antibiotic sensitive line 30 of *scr-2* was isolated and crossed with *scr-1*. The F2 progeny of this cross were all mutant and segregated 3:1 for antibiotic resistance confirming allelism (see Materials & Methods). The principal phenotypic difference between the two alleles was that *scr-1* root growth was more retarded than 35 that of *scr-2*, suggesting that it is the stronger allele (FIG. 2A). For both alleles, the aerial organs appeared similar to wild-type and the flowers were fertile (FIGS. 2A

and 2B). The progeny of backcrosses of *scr-1* or *scr-2* to wild-type plants segregated 3:1 for the root phenotype for both alleles, indicating that each mutation is monogenic and recessive.

- 5 Analysis of transverse sections through the primary root of seedlings revealed only a single cell layer between the epidermis and the pericycle (FIG. 2C) instead of the normal radial organization consisting of cortex and endodermis (FIG. 2D). This radial organization defect was
- 10 not limited to the primary root, but also was present in secondary roots (FIG. 2E) and in roots regenerated from calli (FIG. 2F). Occasionally, defects were observed in the number of cells in the remaining cell layer (more than the invariant eight (8) found in wild-type). Abnormal placement or numbers
- 15 of epidermal cells also were observed (see FIG. 2E). These abnormalities were more frequently observed in *scr-1* than in *scr-2*. Nevertheless, organization of the mutant root closely resembles that of wild-type except for the consistent reduction in the number of cell layers. Because the
- 20 endodermis and cortex are normally generated by an asymmetric division of the cortex/endodermal initial, this indicates that the primary defect in *scr* is disruption of this asymmetric division.

- It has been shown that the radial organization
- 25 defect in *scr-1* first appears in the developing embryo at the early torpedo stage and manifests itself as a failure of the embryonic ground tissue to undergo the asymmetric division into cortex and endodermis (Scheres et al., 1995, Development 121:53-62). This defect extends the length of the embryonic
- 30 axis which encompasses the embryonic root and hypocotyl. Other embryonic tissues appear similar to wild-type (Scheres et al., 1995, Development 121:53-62). In seedling hypocotyls of the *scarecrow* phenotype, two cell layers instead of the normal three layers (two cortex and one endodermis) between
- 35 epidermis and stele were found. This would be the expected result of the lack of the division of the embryonic ground tissue. Similar results were obtained for *scr-2*. Hence,

this mutant identifies a gene involved in the asymmetric division that produces cortex and endodermis from ground tissue in the embryonic root and hypocotyl and from the cortex/endodermal initials in primary and secondary roots.

5

6.2.2. CHARACTERIZATION OF CELL IDENTITY IN *SCR* ROOTS

To understand the role of the Arabidopsis *SCR* gene in regulating this asymmetric division, it was necessary to determine the identity of the mutant cell layer. Tissue-specific markers were used to distinguish between several possibilities. The cell layer could have differentiated attributes of either cortex or endodermis. Alternatively, it could have an undifferentiated, initial-cell identity or it could have a chimeric identity with differentiated attributes of both endodermis and cortex in the same cell.

Transverse sections of *scr-1* and *scr-2* roots were assayed for the presence of tissue-specific markers. The casparian strip, a deposition of suberin between radial cell walls, is specific to endodermal cells and is believed to act as a barrier to the entry of solutes into the vasculature (Esau, K. Anatomy of Seed Plants, New York: John Wiley & Sons, 1977, Ed. 2, pp. 1-550). Histochemical staining revealed the presence of a casparian strip in the mutant cell layer (FIG. 3A, compare to wild-type, FIG. 3B). It is noted that in the vascular cylinder, this histochemical stain also reveals the presence of lignin, indicating the presence of differentiated xylem cells in mutant (FIG. 3A) and wild-type (FIG. 3B). Another marker of the differentiated endodermis is the arabinogalactan epitope recognized by the monoclonal antibody, JIM13 (Knox et al., 1990, Planta 181:512-521). The mutant cell layer showed staining with this antibody (FIG. 3C, compare with wild-type, FIG. 3B). As a positive control, the JIM7 antibody that recognizes pectin epitopes in all cell walls was used (FIGS. 3E and 3F). These results indicate that the cell layer between the epidermis and the pericycle has differentiated attributes of the endodermis.

As a marker for the cortex, the CCRC-M2 monoclonal antibody was used. This antibody recognizes a cell wall oligosaccharide epitope, found only on differentiated cortex and epidermis cells. In sections from the differentiation zone of *scr-1* and *scr-2*, both cortex and epidermal cells showed staining (FIG. 4A and 4B) that was similar to that of wild-type (FIG. 4C). In *scr-1*, staining of both cell types was apparent, but staining of cortex was somewhat weaker than wild-type. The positive control used the CCRC-M1 monoclonal antibody which recognizes an oligosaccharide epitope found on all cells (FIGS. 4D-F).

With the CCRC-M2 antibody, an interesting difference was observed between the staining pattern of the mutants as compared to wild-type. The appearance of this epitope correlates with differentiation in these two cell types. Normally, in sections close to the root tip, there is no staining. In sections higher up in the root, atrichoblasts (epidermal cells that do not make root hairs) stain. In sections from more mature root tissue, all epidermal cells as well as cortex cells stain for this epitope. In both *scr-1* and *scr-2*, sections could be found in which all epidermal cells stained while there was little detectable staining of cortex cells. Although not precisely identical to the wild-type staining pattern, the fact that the mutant cell layer clearly stains for this cortex marker indicates that there are cortex differentiated attributes expressed in these cells.

Taken together, these results indicate that the mutant cell layer has differentiated attributes of both the endodermis and cortex. The possibility that there has been a simple deletion of a cell type, or that the resulting cell type remains in an undifferentiated initial-like stage can be ruled out. This result is consistent with a role for the *SCR* gene in regulating this asymmetric division rather than a role in directing cell specification.

6.2.3. MOLECULAR CLONING OF THE SCR GENE

To further elucidate the function of the Arabidopsis *SCR* gene, the inserted T-DNA sequences were used to clone the gene. Plant DNA flanking the insertion site was
5 obtained from *scr-1* by plasmid rescue and used to isolate the corresponding wild-type genomic DNA. Several cDNA clones were isolated from a library made from silique tissue. Comparison of the sequence of the longest cDNA and the corresponding genomic region revealed an open reading frame
10 (ORF) interrupted by a single small intron. (FIG. 5A). A potential TATA box and polyadenylation signal that matched the consensus sequences for plant genes were also identified (Joshi, C.P., 1987, Nucl. Acids Res. 15:6643-6653); Heidecker & Messing, 1986, Ann. Rev. Plant Physiol. 37:439-466); Mogen
15 et al., 1990, Plant Cell 2:1261-1272).

Comparison of the nucleotide sequence between the genomic clone and the rescued plasmid placed the site of the T-DNA insertion in *scr-1* at codon 470 (FIGS. 5A and 5B). For
20 *scr-2*, although no linkage was found between the mutant phenotype and antibiotic resistance, DNA blot and PCR analysis of antibiotic sensitive lines revealed the presence of T-DNA sequences that co-segregated with the mutant phenotype. The insertion position in *scr-2* was determined by
25 cloning and sequencing the PCR products amplified from its genomic DNA using a combination of T-DNA and *SCR* specific primers at both sides of the insertion (FIG. 5B). In *scr-2*, the T-DNA insertion point is at codon 605 (FIG. 5A and 5B).

To verify linkage between the cloned gene and the mutant phenotype, we identified the chromosomal location of
30 both the *scr* locus and the *SCR* gene. To map the *scr* locus, molecular markers were used on F2 progeny of crosses between *scr-2* (ecotype Wassilewskija, Ws) and Colombia (Col) WT. These placed the *scr* locus at the bottom of chromosome III, approximately 0.5 cM away from each of the two closest
35 markers available, *cdc2b* and *BGL1* (Konieczny and Ausubel, 1993, Plant J. 4:403-410). To map the *SCR* gene, we identified a polymorphism between Col and Landsberg (Ler)

ecotypes using the *SCR* probe b (FIG. 5B). Southern analysis of 25 recombinant inbred lines (Jarvis et al., 1994, Plant Mol. Biol. 24:685-687) mapped the cloned gene to the same location as the *SCR* locus on chromosome III.

- 5 The determination of the molecular defects in two independent alleles and the co-localization of the cloned gene and the mutant locus confirms that we have identified the *SCR* gene.

10 6.2.4. THE *SCR* GENE HAS MOTIFS THAT INDICATE IT IS A TRANSCRIPTION FACTOR

- The Arabidopsis *SCR* gene product is a 653 amino acid polypeptide that contains several domains (FIG. 5B). The amino-terminus has homopolymeric stretches of glutamine, serine, threonine and proline residues, which account for 44% of the first 267 residues. Domains rich in these residues have been shown to activate transcription and may serve such a role in *SCR* (Johnson et al., 1993, J. Nutr. Biochem 4:386-398). A charged region between residues 265 and 283 has
- 20 similarity to the basic domain of the bZIP family of transcriptional regulatory proteins (FIG. 5C) (Hurst, H.C., 1994, Protein Profile 1:123-168). The basic domains from several bZIP proteins have been shown to act as nuclear localization signals (Varagona et al., 1992, Plant Cell 4:1213-1227), and this region in *SCR* may act similarly. This charged region is followed by a leucine heptad repeat (residues 291-322). A second leucine heptad repeat is found toward the carboxy-terminus (residues 436 to 473). As leucine heptad repeats have been demonstrated to mediate
- 30 protein-protein interactions in other proteins (Hurst, H.C., 1994, Protein Profile 1:123-168), the existence of these motifs suggests that *SCR* may function as a dimer or a multimer. The second leucine heptad repeat is followed by a small region rich in acidic residues, also present in a
- 35 number of defined transcriptional activation domains (Johnson et al., 1993, J. Nutr Biochem 4:386-398). While each of these domains has been found within proteins that do not act

as transcriptional regulators, the fact that all of them are found within the deduced SCR protein sequence indicates that SCR is a transcriptional regulatory protein.

5 6.2.5. SCR IS A MEMBER OF A NOVEL PROTEIN FAMILY

The Arabidopsis SCR protein sequence was compared with the sequences in the available databases. Eleven expressed sequence tags (ESTs), nine from Arabidopsis, one from rice and one from maize, showed significant similarity 10 to residues 394 to 435 of the SCR sequence, a region immediately amino-terminal to the second leucine heptad repeat (FIGS. 15K-L). This region is designated the VHIID domain. Subsequent analysis of these EST sequences has revealed that the sequence similarity extends beyond this 15 region; in fact, the similarity extends throughout the entire known gene products. The combination and order of the motifs found in these sequences do not show significant similarity to the general structures of other established regulatory protein families (i.e., bZIP, zinc finger, MADS-domain and 20 homeodomain), indicating that the SCR proteins comprise a novel family.

 6.2.6. SCR IS EXPRESSED IN THE CORTEX/ENDODERMAL INITIALS AND IN THE ENDODERMIS

25 RNA blot analysis revealed expression of SCR in Arabidopsis siliques, leaves and roots of wild-type plants (FIG. 6A). No hybridization was detected to RNA from scr-1 plants (FIG. 6B, lane 2). This indicates that scr-1 has a reduced level of RNA expression and may represent the null 30 phenotype. Hybridization to RNA species larger than the normal size were detected in scr-2. This indicates that abnormal SCR transcripts are made in this allele, suggesting that functional but possibly altered proteins may be produced.

35 To determine if expression was localized to any particular cell type, RNA in situ hybridization was performed on sections of root tissue. In mature roots, expression was

localized primarily to the endodermis (FIGS. 7A and 7B). Expression appeared to start very close to, or within, the cortex/endodermal initials and continue up the endodermal cell file as far as the section extended. Expression was detected also in late-torpedo stage embryos in the endodermis throughout the embryonic axis (FIG. 7C). Sense strand controls showed only background hybridization (FIG. 7D).

To determine whether the localization of SCR RNA was regulated at the transcriptional or post-transcriptional level, enhancer trap (ET) lines were prepared and examined in which the β -glucuronidase (*uid-A* or *GUS*) coding sequence with a minimal promoter was expressed in the root endodermis. (See Section 7, *infra*). Restriction fragment length polymorphisms were observed when DNA from one of these lines, ET199 and wild-type were probed with SCR. PCR and sequence analysis confirmed that the enhancer-trap construct had inserted approximately 1 kb upstream of the SCR start site and in the same orientation as that of SCR transcription.

In mature roots, expression in ET199 whole mounts showed a similar pattern to that of the *in situ* hybridizations, with the strongest staining present in endodermal cells (FIG. 7E). Transverse sections indicated that expression was primarily in endodermal cells in the elongation zone (FIG. 7F). Longitudinal sections through the meristematic zone revealed that expression could be detected in the cortex/endodermal initial (FIG. 7G). Of particular interest was the restriction of expression to the endodermal daughter cell after the periclinal division (FIG. 7G). This indicated that the expression pattern observed in the *in situ* analysis was not due to post-transcriptional partitioning of SCR RNA. Rather, it suggests that after the periclinal division of the cortex/endodermis initial, only one of the two cells is able to transcribe SCR RNA.

6.3. DISCUSSION6.3.1. THE SCR GENE REGULATES AN ASYMMETRIC
DIVISION REQUIRED FOR ROOT RADIAL
ORGANIZATION

5 The formation of the cortex and endodermal layers
in the Arabidopsis root requires two asymmetric divisions.
In the first, an anticlinal division of the cortex/endodermal
initial generates two cells with different developmental
potentials. One will continue to function as an initial,
10 while the other undergoes a periclinal division to generate
the first cells in the endodermal and cortex cell files.
This second asymmetric division is eliminated in the
scarecrow mutant, resulting in a single cell layer instead of
two. The *scr* mutation appears to have little effect on any
15 other cell divisions in the root indicating that it is
involved in regulating a single asymmetric division in this
organ. Several other mutations have been characterized that
appear to affect specific cell division pathways in
Arabidopsis. These include *knolle* (*kn*), in which formation
20 of the epidermis is impaired (Lukowitz et al., 1996, Cell
84:61-71); *wooden leg* (*wol*), in which vascular cell division
is defective (Scheres et al., 1995, Development 121:53-62)
and *fass* (*fs*), in which there are supernumerary cortex and
vascular cells (Scheres et al., 1995, Development 121:53-62);
25 Torres Ruiz & Jurgens, 1994, Development 120:2967-2978).
Only in the case of *scr* and *short-root* (*shr*) mutants has it
been shown that the defect is in a specific asymmetric
division.

 Mutational analyses in several organisms have
30 revealed that the genes that regulate asymmetric divisions
can be specific to a single type of division or can affect
divisions that are not clonally related (Horvitz &
Herskowitz, 1992, Cell 68:237-255). In most cases, these
mutations result in the formation of two identical daughter
35 cells with similar developmental potentials (Horvitz &
Herskowitz, 1992, Cell 68:237-255). Both resulting cells
have the identity of one or the other of the normal daughter

cells, an example of which is the *swi* mutation in *S. cerevisiae* (Nasmyth et al., 1987, Cell 48:579-587). However, there are also examples of mutations that result in the formation of chimeric cell types such as the *ham-1* mutation in *C. elegans* (Desai et al., 1988, Nature 336:638-646).

6.3.2. SCR INVOLVEMENT IN CELL SPECIFICATION OR CELL DIVISION

- 10 Genes that regulate asymmetric cell divisions can be divided into those that specify the differentiated fates of the daughter cells and those that function to effect the division of the mother cell (Horvitz & Herskowitz, 1992, Cell, 68:237-255). The aberrant cell layer formed in the *scr* mutant has differentiated features of both endodermal and cortex cells. Thus, *scr* is in the rare class of asymmetric division mutants in which a chimeric cell type is created. The ability to express differentiated characteristics of cortex and endodermal cells implies that the differentiation pathways for both of these cell types are intact and do not require the functional *SCR* gene. This indicates that *SCR* is involved primarily in regulating a specific cell division, and that the correct occurrence of this division can be unlinked from cell specification. This is in contrast to the *shr* mutant, in which the periclinal division of the cortex/endodermal initial also fails to occur and the resulting cell lacks endodermal markers (Benfey et al., 1993, Development 119:57-70) and has cortex attributes. A genetic analysis was used to address the function of *SHR* and *SCR* in the asymmetric division of the cortex/endodermal initial. Placing mutants of each of these genes in a *fs* mutant background answered whether the supernumerary cell divisions characteristic of *fs* were sufficient to restore normal cell identities (Scheres et al., 1995, Development 121:53-62). In the *shr,fs* double mutant, there were additional cell layers but no endodermal, indicating that the *SHR* gene has a role in specifying cell identity. In the *scr,fs* double mutant, no

alteration in cell identity was observed as compared to *fs* (Scheres et al., 1995, Development 121:53-62). Taken together with the cell marker analysis presented herein, these results are consistent with a role for *SCR* in generating the division of the mother cell while the *SHR* gene may be involved in specifying the fate of the endodermal daughter.

6.3.3. A ROLE FOR SCR IN EMBRYONIC DEVELOPMENT

- At least one additional cell division appears to be affected in the *scr* mutant. During embryonic development, the ground tissue does not divide to form the endodermal and cortex layers of the embryonic root and hypocotyl. As shown herein, expression of *SCR* was detected in the endodermal tissue throughout the embryonic axis shortly after this division occurs. Thus, *SCR* may play a direct role in regulating both this division and the division of the cortex/endodermal initial in the root apical meristem. Alternatively, the radial organization established in the embryo may somehow act as a template that directs the division of the cortex/endodermal initial, thus perpetuating the pattern. This is consistent with the finding in the *scr* mutant that the aberrant pattern established in the embryo is perpetuated in the primary root. It also is consistent with a recent study in which the daughter cells of the cortex/endodermal initial were laser ablated (van den Berg et al., 1995, Nature 378:62-65). When a single daughter cell was ablated, it was replaced by a cell that followed the normal asymmetric division pattern. When three adjacent daughter cells were ablated, the central initial divided anticlinally but failed to perform the periclinal division (van den Berg et al., 1995, Nature 378:62-65). This provided evidence that information from mature cells is required for the correct division pattern of cortex/endodermal initials suggesting a "top down" transfer of information. However, the absence of a cell layer in lateral roots and callus-derived roots of the *scr* mutant suggests that embryo events

are not unique in their ability to establish radial organization. Rather, these observations implicate SCR in regulating both embryonic and post-embryonic root radial organization.

5

6.3.4. TISSUE-SPECIFIC EXPRESSION OF SCR IS
REGULATED AT THE TRANSCRIPTIONAL LEVEL

Although not intending to be limited to any theory or explanation regarding the mechanism of SCR action, the cloning of the gene and the expression pattern provide some clues as to the role of SCR in the regulation of a specific asymmetric division. The SCR gene is expressed in the cortex/endodermal initial, but immediately after division is restricted to the endodermal lineage. A similar pattern is seen in the ET199 enhancer trap line in which SCR regulatory elements are in proximity to a GUS gene, indicating that SCR restriction to the endodermal cell file is due to differential regulation of expression of the SCR gene in this cell and the first cell in the cortex file. Another marker line in which expression of GUS is detected only in the cortex daughter cell provides a control for differential degradation of GUS RNA or protein. Thus, partitioning of SCR RNA as a means of achieving this segregation of expression can be ruled out. What remains to be determined is whether this difference in transcriptional activity of the two daughter cells is due to internal polarity of the mother cell prior to division such that cytoplasmic determinants are unequally distributed, or to external polarity that influences cell fate after division. Since SCR is expressed prior to cell division, an attractive hypothesis is that it is involved in establishing polarity in the cortex/endodermal initial. The sequence of the SCR protein strongly suggests that it acts as a transcription factor. Hence, it may act to regulate the expression of other genes essential for the establishment of unequal division. Alternatively, it is conceivable that it could play a role in creating an external polarity that provides a signal to divide asymmetrically.

Its expression in more mature endodermal cells is consistent with a role in "top-down" signaling.

6.3.5. A NEW FAMILY OF TRANSCRIPTIONAL REGULATORS

- 5 Analysis of at least eighteen EST clones found in the GenBank database reveals that the proteins they encode share a high degree of homology with Arabidopsis SCR protein. See Tables 1 and 2 and FIGS. 15A-S and 28A-AH. Further sequence analysis of the encoded proteins indicate that a
- 10 high degree of sequence similarity extends from at least the highly conserved VHIID domain to the carboxy-terminus of the gene products. Comparison of the amino termini of these proteins is precluded by the fact that the ESTs are incomplete. The high degree of similarity among these
- 15 proteins, in combination with the motifs observed in the SCR protein (homopolymeric motifs, two leucine heptad repeats and a bZIP-like basic domain that may also function as a nuclear localization sequence) indicates that these proteins form a novel class of regulatory proteins.
- 20 The insertion sites of the T-DNA in the two *scr* mutant alleles raised the possibility that the mutant phenotype was due to the production of truncated proteins. Northern blot analysis indicated *SCR* RNA is undetectable in *scr-1*. This suggests that the phenotype is either the null,
- 25 or due to highly reduced RNA expression. In *scr-2*, an alteration in RNA size was detected which would be consistent with the presence of a functional and possibly truncated protein. This could provide an explanation for the observation that *scr-2* appears to be the weaker allele.

30

7. EXAMPLE 2: ENHANCER TRAP ANALYSIS OF ROOT DEVELOPMENT

- An enhancer trap system was used in order to provide a more detailed molecular analysis of gene expression in lateral root patterning and development in *Arabidopsis*
- 35 *thaliana*. A new collection of marker lines that express β -glucuronidase (GUS) activity in a cell-type specific manner in each of the cells of the root was generated. These lines

allow differentiation of cells to be monitored based on molecular characteristics. One of these marker lines, ET199, resulted from the integration of the GUS cassette in proximity to a *SCR* enhancer. The results described below demonstrate that transcriptional activation of the *SCR* gene plays an important role in root development in *Arabidopsis*, and that *SCR* gene transcriptional regulatory elements can express a transgene in a developmentally and tissue specific manner.

10

7.1. MATERIALS AND METHODS

7.1.1. PLANT GROWTH CONDITIONS:

Arabidopsis seeds from NO-O and Columbia ecotypes were sterilized and sown on MS plates containing 4.5% sucrose. Plates were oriented vertically and maintained under an 18 hours light, 6 hours dark cycle.

7.1.2. HISTOLOGY AND GUS STAINING:

For observation of lateral roots, roots were removed from plates and infiltrated in 25% glycerol for several hours to overnight. Roots were then mounted in 50% glycerol. Whole seedlings were stained for GUS activity for up to three days in the following solution: 1X GUS buffer, 20% methanol, 0.5 mg/ml X-Glu. Addition of methanol greatly improves the specificity and reproducibility of staining. Staining solution was made fresh from a 10X buffer (1 M Tris pH7.5, 290 mg NaCl, 66 mg $K_3Fe(CN)_6$) that was stored for no more than one week. Stained roots were cleared in glycerol and mounted as above. All samples were observed using Nomarski optics on a Leitz Laborlux S microscope. Photographs were taken using a Leitz MPS52 camera, and images were scanned into Adobe Photoshop to create figures. In some cases the intensity of the blue color was increased.

35

7.1.3. CONSTRUCTION OF ENHANCER TRAP LINES:

Plant Cloning Vector (PCV) (Koncz et al., 1994, Specialized vectors for gene tagging and expression studies, in Plant Molecular Biology Manual, Gelvin & Schilperoort, 5 eds., Vol. B2, pp. 1-2, Kluwer Academic Press, Dordrecht, The Netherlands) contains a Bam HI site immediately adjacent to the T-DNA right border sequence. The β -glucuronidase gene fused to the TATA region (-46 to 78) of the CaMV 35S promoter was introduced into this site (Benfey et al., 1990, EMBO J. 10 9:1677-1684). 350 transgenic lines were generated by *Agrobacterium* mediated root transformation (Marton & Browse, 1991, Plant Cell Reports 10:235-239), and 4 independent lines from each transformant were screened for GUS activity in the root.

15

7.2. RESULTS

7.2.1. DIFFERENTIATION IN THE LRP

The marker lines described above reflect patterns of gene expression that are specific to individual root cell 20 types. There are no readily apparent mutant phenotypes in any of these lines. Therefore, they can be used to analyze the differentiation state of the cells during normal development of the lateral root primordial (LRP). If there are stages at which the pericycle cells proliferate in the 25 absence of patterning, it can be expected that all cells would be identical with none expressing differentiated characteristics. In contrast, organization of the LRP would be reflected in differential patterns of GUS gene expression, with certain cells beginning to turn on transcription from 30 differentiated cell-type specific promoters (i.e., those that drive GUS expression in the enhancer trap lines).

The process of lateral root formation is divided into the following seven stages:

35

Stage I: The LRP is first visible as a set of pericycle cells that are clearly shorter in length than their neighbors, having undergone a series of anticlinal divisions. Laskowski et al., 1995, Dev. 121:3303-3310 predict that there are approximately 4 founder pericycle cells involved. In the longitudinal plane, these divisions result in the formation of 8-10 small cells, which enlarge in a radial direction.

Stage II: A periclinal division occurs that divides the LRP into two layers (Upper Layer (UL) and Lower Layer (LL)). Not all the small pericycle-derived cells appear to participate in this division -- typically the most peripheral cells do not divide. Hence, as the UL and LL cells expand radially, the domed shape of the LRP begins to appear.

15 Stage III: The UL divides periclinal, generating a three layer primordium comprised of UL1, UL2 and LL. Again, some peripheral cells do not divide, creating peripheral regions that are one and two cell layers thick. This further
20 emphasizes the domed shape of the LRP.

Stage IV: The LL divides periclinal, creating a total of four cell layers (UL1, UL2, LL1, LL2). At this stage, the LRP has penetrated the parent endodermal layer.

25 Stage V: The central cells in LL2 undergo a number of divisions that push the overlying layers up and distort the cells in LL1. These divisions are difficult to visualize at this stage, but clearly form a knot of mitotic activity. The
30 LRP at this stage is midway through the parent cortex. The outer layer contains 10-12 cells.

Stage VI: This stage is characterized by several events. The four central cells of UL1 divide periclinal. This
35 division is particularly useful in identifying the median longitudinal plane in the enlarging LRP. At this point, there are a total of twelve cells in UL1, four in the middle

that have undergone the periclinal division and four on either side. In addition, all but the most central cells of UL2 undergo a periclinal division. At this point the LRP has passed through the parent cortex layer and has penetrated the 5 epidermis. The central cells apparently derived from UL2 have a distinct elongated shape characteristic of vascular elements.

Stage VII: As the primordium enlarges, it becomes difficult 10 to characterize the divisions in the internal layers. However, the cells in the outermost layer can still be seen very clearly. All of these cells undergo an anticlinal division, resulting in 16 central cells (8 cells in each of two layers) flanked by 8-10 cells on each side. We refer to 15 this as the 8-8-8 cell pattern. The LRP appears to be just about to emerge from the parent root.

7.2.2. MARKER LINES

An enhancer trapping cassette was generated by 20 fusing the GUS coding sequence to the minimal promoter of the 35S promoter from CaMV. This minimal promoter does not produce a detectable level of GUS expression. However, its presence allows other upstream elements to direct GUS expression in a developmental and/or cell-specific manner 25 (Benfey et al., 1990, EMBO J. 9:1677-1684). The use of a minimal promoter instead of a promoterless construct allows GUS expression to occur even if the enhancer trap cassette inserts at a distance from the coding region. Since the insert does not have to be within the structural gene, there 30 are often no mutations generated in the enhancer trap lines. The minimal promoter:GUS construct was cloned immediately adjacent to the T-DNA right border sequence of PCV (Koncz et al., supra) and introduced into Arabidopsis. 350 independent lines were generated and analyzed for GUS activity in the 35 root. The following lines most clearly define each cell type. All of the lines were generated through enhancer trapping, as described herein, below, except for CorAX92

(Dietrich et al., 1992, Plant Cell 4:1371-1382) and EpiGL2:GUS (Masucci et al., Dev. 122:1253-1260) which are transgenic plants that contain cell-type specific promoters fused to the GUS gene.

5

Ste05 - expresses GUS in the stele including the pericycle layer throughout primary and lateral roots. At the root tip, staining becomes weaker in the elongation zone; therefore, it is likely that only differentiated stele cells express GUS

10 activity. Stelar GUS expression is seen also in aerial parts of the plant.

End195 - expresses GUS in the endodermis of primary and lateral roots. Staining can be seen most clearly in the
15 cells in the meristematic region of the root, although overstaining shows that more mature cells also express some GUS activity. It appears that there is no staining in the cortex/endodermal initial, but staining is evident in the first daughter cell of this initial. GUS expression is seen
20 also at the base of young leaves and in the stipules.

ET199 - expresses GUS in the endodermis of primary and lateral roots, again most clearly in cells in the meristematic region. Unlike End195, staining in ET199
25 appears to continue down to the cortex/endodermal initial and, in younger roots, even into the cells of the quiescent center. Expression in the aerial parts of the plant is detectable in the young leaf primordia.

30 CorAX92 - This line was generated by fusing the 5' and 3' sequences from a cortex specific gene isolated from oilseed rape to the GUS reporter gene (Dietrich et al., Plant Cell 4:1371-1382). Expression is limited to the cortex layer, extending to, but not including, the cortex/endodermal
35 initial. Staining is also apparent in the petioles and leaf blades of expanded leaves.

- EpIGL2:GUS - This line was generated by fusing the GL2 promoter to the GUS gene (Masucci et al., Dev. 122:1253-1260). Expression is seen in the non-hair forming epidermal cells (atrachoblasts). Staining is seen near the root tip, but it is difficult to determine if it includes the epidermal initial. Staining is seen also in the trichomes, leaf primordia and the epidermis of the hypocotyl and leaf petioles.
- 10 CRC219 - This line shows staining in the columella root cap only.
- LRC244 - This line shows staining in the lateral root cap only.
- 15 RC162 - This line shows staining in both the lateral and columella root caps.

- Two marker lines show differential staining at very early stages of LRP development. One of these, ET199, presents a complex and dynamic pattern of expression. Staining is first apparent at stage II in only the four central cells of the UL. At stage III, staining is strongest in the central cells of UL2. As the LRP reaches stage V, the staining remains strongest in the central 2-4 cells of UL2. By stage VI, staining also begins to extend into the newly formed endodermal layer, and staining in both the central cells and endodermis persists beyond emergence of the lateral root.
- 20 Another line, LRB10 (lateral root base), does not express GUS in the primary root tip. Staining in the LRP is seen at stage I, and at stage II all the cells of the UL and LL are stained. However, by stage IV and V only, the cells at the periphery of the LRP still are expressing GUS. As the LRP develops, these cells continue to stain, although less intensely, resulting in a ring of GUS expressing cells at the base of the LR.
- 35

LRB10 and ET199 clearly demonstrate non-identity between the cells at very early stages, stage IV in the case of LRB10 and within the UL at stage II in ET199. In addition, although it is difficult to identify the nature of the cells that correspond to the observed staining pattern in LRB10 and the early staining cells of ET199, post-emergent lateral roots show analogous staining in these lines, suggesting that the stained cells already are expressing markers that reflect their differentiated cell fates. Hence, these observations suggest a very early onset of differentiation in the cells of the LRP.

7.2.3. ET199 PROVIDES EVIDENCE FOR THE ROLE OF SCR IN PLANT DEVELOPMENT

Fortuitously, it was discovered that the GUS cassette in ET199 described Section 7.2.2, above, is situated approximately 1 kb upstream from the *SCR* gene. The *SCR* cDNA was labelled and used to probe genomic DNA from WT and ET199 plants. The band pattern seen in the Southern was completely consistent with a T-DNA inserted 1 kb upstream of the putative *SCARECROW* start site. Subsequently, a DNA fragment was PCR amplified using a primer within the T-DNA and a primer within *SCARECROW*. The size of this fragment was consistent also with the predicted insertion site. Partial sequencing of the PCR fragment confirmed the presence of *SCARECROW* sequence. Mutants in the *SCR* gene are completely lacking one of the radial layers between the epidermis and pericycle in both primary and lateral roots, due to the absence of specific cell division during embryogenesis and of the cortex/endodermal initial during post-embryonic growth. The expression pattern (described in Section 7.2.2., above) that was observed in the central cells of the developing LRP of ET199 provides strong evidence that the cells in this region are involved in the establishment of the meristematic initials. More importantly, these results demonstrate that transcriptional activation of the *SCR* gene plays a major role in the development of the Arabidopsis LRP. Furthermore,

these results demonstrate that a transgene can be expressed under the control of *SCR* gene transcriptional regulatory elements in a developmental and tissue-specific manner.

5 8. EXAMPLE 3: ACTIVITY OF ARABIDOPSIS *SCR*
 PROMOTER IN TRANSGENIC ROOTS

 The expression pattern of Arabidopsis *SCR* has been determined by analysis of an enhancer trap line, ET199, in which a GUS coding region with a minimal promoter was fortuitously inserted 1 kb upstream of the *SCR* coding region (see *supra*). In ET199 plants, GUS expression is detected in the endodermis, endodermal initials and sometimes in the quiescent center (QC) of the root. See *supra* and Malamy and Benfey, 1997, Dev. 124:33-44. This expression pattern of *SCR* in the primary root has been confirmed by *in situ* analysis (See *supra* and Di Laurenzio et al., 1996, Cell 86:423-433).

 The following experiments demonstrate that 2.5 kb of 5' sequence upstream of the Arabidopsis *SCR* coding region is sufficient to confer *SCR* expression pattern to a heterologous gene. The 5' sequence used in these studies starts from the Hind III site approximately 2.5 kb upstream of the ATG initiation site and extends 3' downstream to the base pair immediately upstream of the ATG initiation site (see FIG. 14). This 5' sequence was fused to a GUS coding sequence. The resulting *SCR* promoter::GUS construct was incorporated into an *Agrobacterium* vector, which was used to transform and generate transgenic roots using standard procedures.

 A large number of roots were regenerated. They show GUS staining pattern that is similar to the *SCR* expression pattern in ET199 plants (Figure 19, Panel f). Since organs regenerated from callus often have an abnormal morphology, transgenic roots were transferred to liquid culture. Roots grown in liquid culture appeared morphologically normal and showed GUS expression in the endodermis, endodermal initial and QC (Figure 19, Panel g), similar to the expression pattern of *SCR* seen in the

enhancer trap line ET199. These results indicate that the 2.5 kb region upstream of the *SCR* start site is sufficient to confer the *SCR* expression pattern in the root.

The expression of the *SCR* promoter::*GUS* construct 5 was examined also in the *scr* mutant background. The *scr* mutant has an altered root organization (see, *supra*). Whereas the wild-type root of *Arabidopsis* has four distinct cell layers surrounding the vascular tissue, the roots of *scr* mutant have only three.

10 Transgenic roots of the *scr* mutant that contained a *SCR* promoter::*GUS* construct were generated. As in the wild-type, a large number of transgenic roots were formed that had detectable *GUS* expression (Figure 20, Panel a). These roots were shorter than wild-type regenerated roots, 15 consistent with the shorter root phenotype of the *scr* mutant.

Additional transgenic root experiments demonstrated that the *SCR* gene under control of its own promoter can rescue the *scr* mutant phenotype. Transgenic *scr* roots were generated that contained the full length *SCR* gene 20 under the control of its own promoter. The length of transgenic roots containing the construct were longer than those of the *scr* mutant, indicating that the introduced *SCR* gene partially rescued the mutant. Whereas *scr* regenerated roots that carried the *SCR* promoter::*GUS* construct were very 25 short (Figure 21, Panel a; and Figure 20, Panel a), roots transformed with the *SCR* promoter and coding region were noticeably longer (Figure 21, Panel b). The difference was even more obvious in liquid culture, in which *scr* mutant roots remained short (Figure 21, Panel c), while *SCR* gene 30 complemented *scr* mutant roots were long and resembled wild-type roots (Figure 21, Panel d).

Anatomical studies of the regenerated roots confirmed the ability of the *SCR* promoter::*SCR* gene construct to rescue the *scr* mutant phenotype. Whereas regenerated 35 roots of *scr* mutants were missing an internal layer (Figure 21, Panel e), the *scr* mutant roots that were transformed with the *SCR* promoter::*SCR* gene construct had a radial

organization that resembled wild-type root (Figure 21, Panel f).

9. EXAMPLE 4: ISOLATION OF SCR SEQUENCES USING
PCR-CLONING STRATEGY

5 Based on the comparison of the sequences of SCR
paralogs in Arabidopsis, degenerate primers SCR3AII, SCR5AII
and SCR5B were designed and used in PCR amplification of SCR
sequences from genomic DNA of various plant species. The
10 amplification was performed according to conditions described
in Section 5.1.1., *supra*, using DNA isolated from maize
plants grown from a commercial seed mixture. Amplification
products (104 bp fragment for the SCR5B-SCR3AII primer
combination; 146 bp fragment for the SCR5AII-SCR3AII primer
15 combination) were obtained, and each cloned into a T/A vector
(Invitrogen, San Diego, CA) and sequenced. Two of the three
different types of clones obtained had deduced amino acid
sequences that were very similar to a part of the Arabidopsis
SCR protein (i.e., approximately 90% identity), suggesting
20 that they represent parts from two different alleles of the
maize SCR gene (i.e., ZCR gene). The two clones each had
only two conservative changes in their nucleotide sequence.

The 146 bp amplification product, ZmSc11, was
subsequently used as a probe for screening of a genomic
25 library generated in lambda BlueSTAR vector (NOVAGEN) from
maize (HiII line) genomic DNA. The screening was performed
according to the standard procedures described in *Genius™
System User's Guide For Membrane Hybridization* (Boehringer-
Mannheim). The probe was a single-strand DNA molecule
30 corresponding to the ZmSc11 fragment produced by PCR (Genius,
Boehringer-Mannheim). Hybridization was performed according
to recommendations of the manufacturer's manual
(Boehringer-Mannheim). Prehybridization was for 2 hr in 50%
formamide hybridization solution at 42°C. Hybridization was
35 overnight at 42°C with 200 ng/ml probe concentration.
Filters were washed twice at room temperature in 2x SSC, 0.1%

SDS for 5 min, and for stringent washing at 65°C in 0.5x SSC, 0.1% SDS twice for 15 min.

A positive clone was identified. The clone contained a 13 kb insert, which was subcloned into a plasmid vector. The resulting plasmid was designated pZCR. A 5 kb Eco RI fragment containing the maize *SCR* (ZCR) sequence was subcloned and sequenced. The nucleotide sequence of the region containing a partial ZCR coding sequence is shown in FIG. 17A and the corresponding deduced amino acid sequence is shown in FIG. 17B. The ZCR protein contains a segment that is highly homologous to a corresponding segment in the Arabidopsis SCR protein (FIG. 17B). This segment is flanked by segments of low homology. Thus, it is possible that the genomic clone of ZCR is a composite clone, containing sequences that are not ZCR sequences.

The deduced ZCR protein sequence was aligned with that of Arabidopsis SCR protein. The comparison revealed new conserved sites in the *SCR* coding sequence which were used to design new, more specific PCR primers (i.e., 1F, 1R, and 4R) for use in amplification of *SCR* sequences from yet other plant species.

Using combinations of primers 1F+1R and 1F+4R, PCR amplification was performed as described in section 5.1.1.. Two DNAs of expected size were obtained from soybean: a 247 bp DNA from the 1F+1R primer combination and a 379 bp DNA from the 1F+4R primer combination. A DNA of expected size (247 kb) was obtained from carrot and spruce when their genomic DNA was amplified using the 1F+4R primer combination. The nucleotide sequences of the 379 kb soybean DNA (*SCLg1*), the 247 kb DNA from carrot (*SCLd1*) and spruce (*SCLp1*) are shown in FIGS. 16K-M. The corresponding deduced amino acid sequences of these amplified sequences are shown in FIG. 18. Comparison of these partial *SCR* coding sequences indicate this approach isolated DNA sequences that encode *SCR* proteins with amino acid sequences that are very similar, but not identical, to a segment of Arabidopsis SCR protein (see FIG. 18).

10. EXAMPLE 5. EXPRESSION PATTERN OF MAIZE ZCR GENE
IN ROOT TISSUE

These experiments examined the expression pattern of ZCR in the primary root and quiescent centers of maize root. The expression pattern was determined by *in situ* hybridization using a ZCR RNA probe, corresponding to an amino acid segment region that is highly homologous to a corresponding segment of the Arabidopsis SCR protein. The experiment was carried out as follows. Restriction fragments containing the maize ZCR sequence were isolated from pZCR and subcloned into a pBluescript vector for *in vitro* transcription. The probe was synthesized using conditions described in the Genius Dig RNA labeling kit. The pBluescript plasmid was linearized, and 1 μ g was used as a template to synthesize digoxigenin-labeled RNA using the T7 polymerase. The RNA probe was subjected to mild alkali hydrolysis by heating at 60°C for 1 hr in 100 mM carbonate buffer (pH 10.2) to yield a probe size of approximately 0.15 kb. Probe concentration for hybridization was optimized at 1 μ g/ml/kb. *In situ* hybridization of root tips from 48 to 72 hr-old maize seedlings or excised quiescent centers (QCs) of roots were carried out following procedures described in Section 6.1.6., *supra*.

The results show that ZCR expression in maize primary roots is localized to a file of cells that is identified as the endodermal layer. The expression pattern continues in a single uninterrupted file through the QC which consists of approximately 1000-1500 cells (FIG. 22).

In two-week old regenerating QCs, ZCR expression is found in a file of cells extending through the newly formed apex. Thus, the regenerated roots exhibit a ZCR expression pattern that is similar to that seen in the primary root, even though the root apex does not contain the normal arrangement of cell files at this stage.

ZCR expression during regeneration of the root apex also was examined. In the initial stages of regeneration, cell proliferation occurs to fill in the

removed tissue and begins to regenerate the basic shape of the root tip. All cells on the blunt edge of the root appear to contribute to the new population of cells. The *ZCR* expression pattern indicates that molecular signals are
5 differentially present in these cells at an early stage in regeneration. The gene appears to be diagnostic of cells that are preparing to undergo asymmetrical division in order to re-establish the normal organization of the root apex from the large undifferentiated cells. The results indicate that
10 *ZCR* expression is required for pattern formation since it is expressed prior to the generation of any specific anatomical pattern in the newly formed root tissue.

11. EXAMPLE 6. EXPRESSION PATTERN OF *SCR*
GENE IN SOYBEAN ROOTS AND ROOT NODULES

15 *SCR* expression in soybean roots and nodules was examined using *in situ* hybridization with a *SCR* probe. The procedures used were as described in Sections 6.1.6. and 10.
In primary roots, *SCR* is expressed in the
20 endodermis. Expression was found also in cells at the root tip that are located at the distal end of the endodermal cell files. In soybean nodules, expression of *SCR* was detected in the peripheral tissue at the site of developing vascular strands. At later stages of vascular development within the
25 nodule, *SCR* expression was found flanking the vascular tissue. These results indicate that *SCR* is involved in regulating vascularization in the nodule by contributing to the radial organization that is required to generate endodermis. These findings indicate that the *SCR* promoter
30 may be used to express proteins in a highly tissue-specific manner in soybean nodules. One application is to use the *SCR* promoter to engineer nodules through production of components in a tissue-specific manner. Another application is that modification of the expression of *SCR* could enhance nodule
35 activity by improving vascularization and/or the number of endodermal layers.

12. EXAMPLE 7. SCR EXPRESSION AFFECTS
GRAVITROPISM OF AERIAL STRUCTURES

In addition to being defective in specific embryonic and postembryonic meristematic divisions, both the *scr* and the *shr* mutants have shoots that exhibit severely defective gravitropism. Complementation analysis showed that *scr* is allelic to a *sgr* (shoot gravitropism) mutant, *sgr1*. Four mutant alleles of *SCR* (i.e., *scr1*, *scr2*, *sgr1-1* and *sgr1-2*) have been identified. All four of these mutants have normal root gravitropism and defective shoot gravitropism.

Etiolated hypocotyls of *scr* mutants placed on their sides do not respond to gravity even after 3 hr. Similar behaviors were observed with the inflorescence stems of *sgr1-1* mutant, which do not curve upwards even after two days on their sides. In contrast, the roots of these plants respond rapidly to the change in orientation with the same kinetics as the wild type. Thus, mutations in the *SCR* gene lead to a radial pattern deficiency in the root but have no effect on root gravitropism.

Comparable results were obtained also for *shr* roots and for hypocotyls and inflorescence stems, i.e., data indicate that *shr* shows normal root gravitropism but almost no stem gravitropism.

13. EXAMPLE 8. MAIZE ZCR GENE

This example describes the cloning and expression pattern of the maize *ZCR* gene, an ortholog of the Arabidopsis *SCR* gene.

13.1. CLONING THE MAIZE ZCR GENE

In order to clone the maize ortholog of the Arabidopsis *SCR* gene, a reverse genetic technology strategy was utilized. With this strategy, it is possible to clone genes from across taxonomic boundaries, such as from genes identified in model organisms like Arabidopsis to those embedded in more complex genomes such as maize.

More specifically, using the deduced amino acid sequence of the Arabidopsis *SCR* gene in the reverse genetic technology strategy, multiple maize EST sequences related to *SCR* were isolated. One of them appeared very homologous to 5 *SCR*, having greater than 77% sequence identity.

Using this highly homologous EST sequence as a probe, three genomic clones from a B73 inbred maize genomic library were isolated. Based upon restriction enzyme analysis, the three genomic clones appeared to be overlapping 10 portions of the same genomic region.

Subsequently, a 5kb SalI fragment from one of the three clones was subcloned into pBluescript SK(-) and sequenced. The sequence analysis of the cloned maize gene revealed that it consists of two exons and one intron in one 15 open-reading frame (ORF) encoding 668 amino acids. The presence of an in-frame stop codon located 5' to the initiating ATG and nearby stop codons in the other two reading frames suggests that the long ORF of this genomic clone encodes the functional, full length protein. See, FIG. 20 25.

After obtaining the full length maize sequence, a database search was performed to find homologous sequences. The database search revealed that the newly isolated maize sequence was most homologous with the Arabidopsis *SCR* gene at 25 the amino acid level. Comparison of the maize and Arabidopsis sequences indicated that the similarity between the Arabidopsis *SCR* and the maize *ZCR* gene extended beyond the VHIID domain into both the N- and C-termini (FIG. 26). Although the N-terminal region of the maize ortholog and the 30 Arabidopsis *SCR* gene appears more divergent, the maize *ZCR* gene has the homopolymeric stretches characteristic of *SCR* (Gerber et al., 1994, Science 263:808-811; Johnson, et al., 1993, J. Nutr. Biochem. 4:386-398).

In addition, the *ZCR* gene has other motifs 35 characteristic of *SCR*: two putative leucine heptad repeats, which have been shown in other proteins to mediate protein-protein interactions; and a stretch of basic residues

similar to the basic domain of bZIP proteins, which have been shown not only to mediate DNA-binding, but also nuclear localization (Hurst, H.C., 1994, Protein Prof. 1:123-168). Moreover, the ZCR gene has three copies of an LXXLL motif in 5 the N-terminal region, which has been shown to mediate the binding of a steroid receptor coactivator complex to nuclear receptors (Heery, et al., 1997, Nature 387:733-736; Torchia, et al., 1997, Nature 387:677-684). See, FIG. 26. Similarly, the GAI and RGA gene products also contain a copy of this 10 sequence. In these genes, the sequence is believed to be involved in a gibberellin signal transduction pathway (Peng, et al., 1997, Genes Dev. 11:3194-3205; Silverstone, et al., 1998, Plant Cell 10:155-169).

Although the functionality of these putative 15 motifs has not been clearly demonstrated, the fact that all of these putative motifs exist in a single polypeptide strongly suggests that the maize ZCR is a transcription factor similar to the Arabidopsis SCR gene. In addition, the structure of the ZCR gene is very homologous to that of the 20 SCR gene. Specifically, the position of the intron is conserved, although the size and sequence of the intron is different in the two genes.

In addition to the maize ZCR gene, a 3.2kb fragment upstream of the initiating ATG of the maize gene was 25 isolated. This region, similar to numerous other upstream regions in other genes, likely contains regulatory elements of the ZCR gene. Furthermore, this upstream region can be analyzed and utilized similar to the upstream region of the SCR gene, discussed *supra*.

30 FIG. 32 shows an RNA blot analysis in which either total RNA or poly-A selected RNA from roots and shoots were probed with the full-length ZCR cDNA. As shown in the figure, the probe hybridized to a band that is approximately 2.6 kilobases in size.

35 FIG. 33 shows the partial nucleic acid and amino acid sequence of CBPBT44, a gene which has significant homology to both the Arabidopsis SCR and the maize ZCR genes.

FIG. 34 represents an alignment of the three genes. As shown in FIG. 34, the three genes share a high degree of homology, including, but not limited to, the leucine heptad repeats. To further demonstrate the homology between the maize ZCR gene and the CBPBT44 partial sequence, a Southern blot analysis was performed. See, FIG. 35. FIG. 35 demonstrates that CBPBT44 (right pane, lane C) is the source of some of the bands picked up by the maize ZCR cDNA (right panel, lane A). Thus, it is likely that CBPBT44 is a closely related gene to the ZCR gene, and that CBPBT44 may represent a duplicated copy of the maize ZCR gene in the maize genome. This possibility is strengthened by the fact that maize is thought to have undergone a general duplication of its genome during its evolution.

15

13.2. EXPRESSION PATTERN OF THE MAIZE ZCR GENE

In order to understand the function of the maize ZCR ortholog, the expression pattern of the maize ortholog was examined in various types of roots, including, but not limited to, the maize primary, embryonic, lateral, seminal lateral and adventitious roots by RNA *in situ* hybridization. Surprisingly, in spite of the profound differences of the root architecture between maize and Arabidopsis (FIG. 23), the expression pattern of the maize ZCR is remarkably similar to that of the Arabidopsis SCR in that expression is found only in the endodermis cell lineage (Fig. 22A-C). Furthermore, it is expressed in the embryonic root and lateral root (FIG. 22D-F).

Interestingly, ZCR expression also was found to extend through the QC (FIG. 22A-B). Expression through the QC was confirmed by observations of the expression pattern in serially cut sections. This demonstrates the first evidence for cell-specific expression within the QC, which has long been considered to be undifferentiated and probably

multipotent, analogous to stem cells in animals (Barlow, P.W., 1976, J. Theor. Biol. 57:433-451; Barlow, P.W., 1978, In Stem cells and tissue homeostasis (Lord, B. I., Potten, C. S. and Cole, R. J. eds), (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press)). In addition, this finding raises the possibility that radial organization is established in the mitotically inactive narrow region where cell files converge.

14. EXAMPLE 9. MAIZE ZCR GENE EXPRESSION
DURING REGENERATION OF THE ROOT TIP

10

This example describes the expression of the maize ZCR gene during regeneration of the root apex after excision of the QC. Expression after removal of the root cap and immediately after QC excision did not show any alteration
15 in its pattern (FIGS. 27A-B).

15

At 24 hours after removal of the QC, the excised tissue began to be replaced, reforming the basic shape of the root tip. Expression was found in the endodermal cell file of the unexcised portion of the root as well as in the newly
20 formed cells at the base of the endodermal cell files. The lack of its expression in the cells below this region indicates that it is activated only after initial proliferation and partial restoration of the apex. Moreover, expression was found also in isolated cells located between
25 the cell files (FIG. 27C). Examination of serially cut transverse sections indicated that these internal cells were not directly adjacent to any other cells expressing the gene (FIG. 27D). This observation indicates that there is no lineage requirement for the isolated cells expressing the
30 maize ZCR gene.

30

At 48 hours after excision of the QC, expression of the maize ZCR was found in a band of cells that is nearly perpendicular to the base of the endodermal cell files (FIG. 27E). At this stage, the root tip had regained its normal
35 external shape, although longitudinal sections show that the cell files are not organized into the converging files seen in the normal root anatomy.

At 72 hours, the expression of the maize ZCR gene pattern resembled that found in the unexcised root, although the anatomical pattern was not yet restored (FIG. 27F).

Between 72 and 96 hours, there was an anatomical shift such that files became convergent at the tip. Finally, by 96 hours following excision of the QC, ZCR gene expression was found to be localized to a single file of cells extending through the tip in a manner similar to that seen in the primary root (FIG. 27G).

- 10 These results show that the expression pattern of the maize ortholog converges at the root tip prior to the anatomical pattern of the root. Thus, ZCR gene expression prepatterns radial organization of the root. The progressive refinement of the expression pattern suggests that radial
- 15 patterning is regenerated by processes that involve positional information possibly transmitted through cell-cell signaling within the regenerating region.

15. DEPOSIT OF MICROORGANISMS

- 20 The following microorganisms have been deposited in accordance with the terms of the Budapest Treaty with the American Type Culture Collection; 12301 Parklawn Drive, Rockville, MD 20852, U.S.A., on the dates indicated:

25	<u>Microorganism</u>	<u>Clone</u>	<u>Accession</u>	<u>Date</u>
			<u>No.</u>	
	DH5 α	pGEX-2TK ⁺ (pLIG 1-3/Sac+MOB1Sac)	98031	April 26, 1996
	DH5 α	pNYH1 (Zm-scl1b)	98032	April 26, 1996
	DH5 α	pNYH2 (Zm-scl1)	98033	April 26, 1996
30	DH5 α	pNYH3 (Zm-scl2)	98034	April 26, 1996
	DH5 α	pZCR	97992	April 18, 1997

- Although the invention is described in detail with reference to specific embodiments thereof, it will be
- 35 understood that variations which are functionally equivalent are within the scope of this invention. Indeed, various modifications of the invention in addition to those shown and

described herein will become apparent to those skilled in the art from the foregoing description and accompanying drawings. Such modifications are intended to fall within the scope of the appended claims.

5 Various publications are cited herein, each of the disclosures of which is incorporated by reference in its entirety.

10

15

20

25

30

35

WHAT IS CLAIMED IS:

1. An isolated nucleic acid molecule comprising a nucleotide sequence that encodes a SCARECROW protein
5 containing an amino acid sequence substantially similar to the sequence of MOTIF III (VHIID) of Arabidopsis SCR protein shown in FIGS. 13A-F.
2. An isolated nucleic acid molecule comprising (a) a
10 nucleotide sequence that encodes a scarecrow protein having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO:2, SEQ ID NO:19, SEQ ID NO:21, SEQ ID NO:23, SEQ ID NO:34, SEQ ID NO:35, SEQ ID NO:36, SEQ ID NO:37, SEQ ID NO:41, SEQ ID NO:42, SEQ ID NO:43, SEQ ID NO:44, SEQ ID NO:46, SEQ ID NO:48, SEQ ID
15 NO:50, SEQ ID NO:52, SEQ ID NO:54, SEQ ID NO:56, SEQ ID NO:58, SEQ ID NO:59, SEQ ID NO:61, SEQ ID NO:63, SEQ ID NO:65, SEQ ID NO:67 or the amino acid sequence shown in FIG. 25, FIG. 28AB, FIG. 28AC, FIG. 28AD, FIG. 28AE, FIG. 28AF, FIG. 28AG or FIG. 28AH; or (b) the complement of the
20 nucleotide sequence of (a).
3. An isolated nucleic acid molecule comprising a nucleotide sequence that hybridizes to the nucleic acid of Claim 2 and encodes a naturally occurring SCR gene product.
25
4. A nucleic acid molecule comprising (a) a nucleotide sequence that encodes a SCR protein lacking one to four of the following motifs delineated in FIGS. 13A-F: MOTIF I, MOTIF II, MOTIF III, MOTIF IV, MOTIF V, or MOTIF VI; or (b)
30 the complement of the nucleotide sequence of (a).
5. A nucleic acid molecule comprising (a) a nucleotide sequence that encodes a polypeptide corresponding to MOTIF I, MOTIF II, MOTIF IV, MOTIF V or MOTIF VI of the SCARECROW
35 protein delineated in FIGS. 13A-F; or (b) the complement of the nucleotide sequence of (a).

6. The isolated nucleic acid molecule of Claim 1 comprising the nucleic acid sequence of SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:18, SEQ ID NO:20, SEQ ID NO:22, SEQ ID NO:45, SEQ ID NO:47, SEQ ID NO:49, SEQ ID NO:51, SEQ ID NO:53, SEQ ID NO:55, SEQ ID NO:57, SEQ ID NO:60, SEQ ID NO:62, SEQ ID NO:64, SEQ ID NO:66 or the nucleic acid sequence shown in FIG. 25, FIG. 28A, FIG. 28B, FIG. 28C, FIG. 28D, FIG. 28E, FIG. 28F, FIG. 28G, FIG. 28H, FIG. 28I, FIG. 28J, FIG. 28K, FIG. 28L, FIG. 28M, FIG. 28N, FIG. 28O, FIG. 28P, FIG. 28Q, FIG. 28R, FIG. 28S, FIG. 28T, FIG. 28U, FIG. 28V, FIG. 28W, FIG. 28X, FIG. 28Y, FIG. 28Z or FIG. 28AA.

7. A DNA vector containing the nucleic acid molecule of Claim 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, or 6.

15

8. An expression vector containing the nucleic acid molecule of Claim 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, or 6 operatively associated with a regulatory sequence containing transcriptional and translational regulatory elements that control expression of the nucleotide sequence in a host cell.

9. A genetically-engineered host cell containing the nucleic acid molecule of Claim 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, or 6.

25 10. A genetically-engineered host cell containing the nucleic acid molecule of Claim 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, or 6 operatively associated with a regulatory sequence containing transcriptional and translational regulatory elements that control expression of the nucleotide sequence in a host cell.

30

11. An isolated SCARECROW protein.

12. The protein of Claim 11 having the amino acid sequence shown in FIG. 25.

35

13. A SCARECROW protein lacking one to four of the following motifs delineated in FIGS. 13A-F: MOTIF I, MOTIF II, MOTIF III, MOTIF VI, MOTIF V, or MOTIF VI.
- 5 14. A polypeptide corresponding to MOTIF I, MOTIF II, MOTIF IV, MOTIF V or MOTIF VI of the SCARECROW protein as delineated in FIGS. 13A-F.
15. An antibody that immunospecifically binds the protein or
10 polypeptide of Claim 11, 12, 13 or 14.
16. An anti-idiotypic antibody that mimics an epitope of SCARECROW protein.
- 15 17. A plant genetically-engineered to overexpress or underexpress a SCARECROW protein or polypeptide, so that cell division is modified, and root and/or stem development is altered.
- 20 18. A plant genetically-engineered to overexpress a SCARECROW protein or polypeptide, so that cell division is increased in roots, resulting in thicker root development.
19. A transgenic plant containing a transgene having the
25 nucleic acid molecule of Claim 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, or 6.
20. A transgenic plant containing a transgene having the nucleic acid molecule of Claim 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, or 6
operatively associated with a regulatory sequence containing
30 transcriptional and translational regulatory elements that control expression of the nucleotide sequence in a transgenic plant cell.
21. The transgenic plant of Claim 19, in which the transgene
35 encodes an antisense nucleotide sequence that suppresses expression of endogenous SCARECROW gene product, so that cell

division is decreased in roots, resulting in thinner root development.

22. A genetically-engineered plant in which the endogenous
5 SCARECROW gene is disrupted or inactivated so that cell
division is decreased in roots, resulting in thinner root
development.

23. A transgenic plant containing a transgene encoding a
10 gene of interest operatively associated with a SCARECROW
promoter, so that the gene of interest is expressed in a
tissue-specific manner in roots or embryos.

24. The transgenic plant of Claim 23, in which the gene of
15 interest encodes a gene product that confers herbicide, salt,
pathogen, or insect resistance.

25. A transgenic plant containing a transgene encoding a
gene of interest operatively associated with a SCARECROW
20 promoter, so that the gene of interest is expressed in
shoots.

26. The transgenic plant of Claim 25, in which the gene of
interest encodes a gene product that increases starch, lignin
25 or cellulose biosynthesis.

27. A plant genetically-engineered to overexpress or
underexpress the SCARECROW protein so that gravitropism of
the stem or hypocotyl is altered.

30

28. The plant of Claim 27, which is less susceptible to
lodging than a wild-type plant.

35

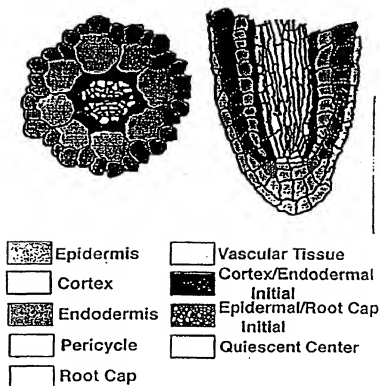


FIG. 1A

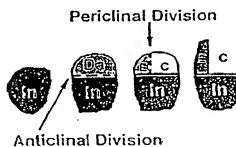


FIG. 1B



FIG. 2A



FIG. 2B

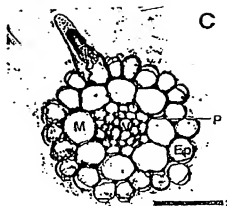


FIG. 2C

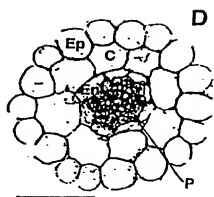


FIG. 2D

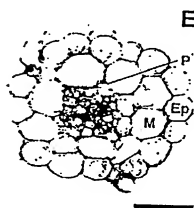


FIG. 2E

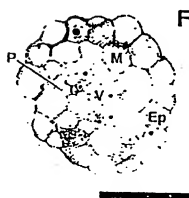


FIG. 2F

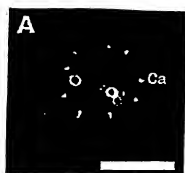


FIG. 3A

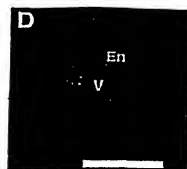


FIG. 3D

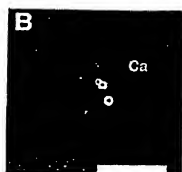


FIG. 3B

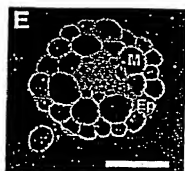


FIG. 3E

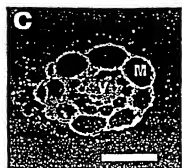


FIG. 3C

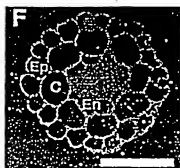


FIG. 3F

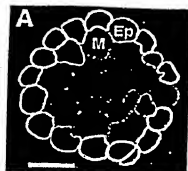


FIG. 4A

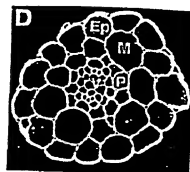


FIG. 4D

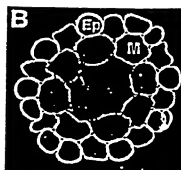


FIG. 4B

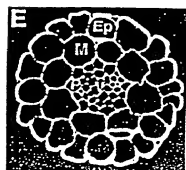


FIG. 4E

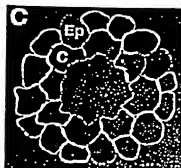


FIG. 4C

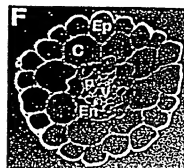


FIG. 4F

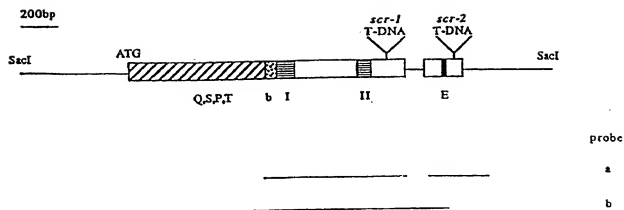


FIG. 5B

SCR bZIP-like domain	PAVQTNTAEALRRERKEEIKRQKQ	1
	|| | | | : | | |	D
GCN4 (yeast)	LKRARNTTEAARRSRARKLQRMKQ	L
TGA1 (Arabidopsis)	RRLAQNREAAARKSLRKQAYVQQ	L
C-Fos (mouse)	IRRRERNKMAAAKCNRRRELTD	L
c-JUN (human)	RKRMRNRITAAASKCRKKLERIAR	L
CREB (human)	VRLMKINREAAARECRRKKKEYVKC	L
Opaque-2 (maize)	KRKESNRESARRSRYRKAHLKE	L
OBF2 (maize)	MRQIRNRDSAMKSRERKKSYYKD	L
RAF-1 (rice)	RRMVSNNRESARRSRKKKQAHLD	L

FIG. 5C

SCR.VHIID domain

SCR	AFEKEDSVHIIDLDIMQGLQWPGLFHILASRPGGPPHVRITGL	1
F13896	AVKNESFVHIIDFQISQGGQWVSLIRALGARFGGPPNVRITGI	
Z37192	AMEGEKMWVHVIDLDASEPAQWLALLQAFNSRPEGPPHLRITGV	
Z25645	AIKGEEEVHIIDFDINQGNQYMTLIRSLA	
D41474	IHVDFXLGVGGQWASFLQELAHRRG	
T18310	VHIIXFXLMQGLQWPALMDVFSARKGGPPKLRITGI	

FIG. 5D

MetAlaGluSerGlyAspPheAsnGlyGlyGlnProProProHisSerProLeuArgThr
 ThrSerSerGlySerSerSerSerAsnAsnArgGlyProProProProProProPro
 LeuValMetValArgLysArgLeuAlaSerGluMetSerSerAsnProAspTyrAsnAsn
 SerSerArgProProArgArgValSerHisLeuLeuAspSerAsnTyrAsnThrValThr
 ProGlnGlnProProSerLeuThrAlaAlaAlaThrValSerSerGlnProAsnProPro
 LeuSerValCysGlyPheSerGlyLeuProValPheProSerAspArgGlyGlyArgAsn
 ValMetMetSerValGlnProMetAspGlnAspSerSerSerSerAlaSerProThr
 ValTrpValAspAlaIleIleArgAspLeuIleHisSerSerThrSerValSerIlePro
 GlnLeuIleGlnAsnValArgAspIleIlePheProCysAsnProAsnLeuGlyAlaLeu
 LeuGluTyrArgLeuArgSerLeuMetLeuLeuAspProSerSerSerSerAspProSer
 ProGlnThrPheGluProLeuTyrGlnIleSerAsnAsnProSerProProGlnGlnGln
 GlnGlnHisGlnGlnGlnGlnGlnHisLysProProProProIleGlnGlnGln
 GluArgGluAsnSerSerThrAspAlaProProGlnProGluThrValThrAlaThrVal
 ProAlaValGlnThrAsnThrAlaGluAlaLeuArgGluArgLysGluGluIleLysArg
 GlnLysGlnAspGluGluGlyLeuHisLeuLeuThrLeuLeuGlnCysAlaGluAla
 ValSerAlaAspAsnLeuGluGluAlaAsnLysLeuLeuGluIleSerGlnLeuSer
 ThrProTyrGlyThrSerAlaGlnArgValAlaAlaTyrPheSerGluAlaMetSerAla
 ArgLeuLeuAsnSerCysLeuGlyIleTyrAlaAlaLeuProSerArgTrpMetProGln
 ThrHisSerLeuLysMetValSerAlaPheGlnValPheAsnGlyIleSerProLeuVal
 LysPheSerHisPheThrAlaAsnGlnAlaIleGlnGluAlaPheGluLysGluAspSer
 ValHisIleIleAspLeuAspIleMetGlnGlyLeuGlnTrpProGlyLeuPheHisIle
 LeuAlaSerArgProGlyGlyProProHisValArgLeuThrGlyLeuGlyThrSerMet
 GluAlaLeuGlnAlaThrGlyLysArgLeuSerAspPheThrAspLysLeuGlyLeuPro
 PheGluPheCysProLeuAlaGluLysValGlyAsnLeuAspThrGluArgLeuAsnVal
 ArgLysArgGluAlaValAlaValHisTrpLeuGlnHisSerLeuTyrAspValThrGly
 SerAspAlaHisThrLeuTrpLeuLeuGlnArgLeuAlaProLysValValThrValVal
 GluGlnAspLeuSerHisAlaGlySerPheLeuGlyArgPheValGluAlaIleHisTyr
 TyrSerAlaLeuPheAspSerLeuGlyAlaSerTyrGlyGluGluSerGluGluArgHis
 ValValGluGlnGlnLeuLeuSerLysGluIleArgAsnValLeuAlaValGlyGlyPro
 SerArgSerGlyGluValLysPheGluSerTrpArgGluLysMetGlnGlnCysGlyPhe
 LysGlyIleSerLeuAlaGlyAsnAlaAlaThrGlnAlaThrLeuLeuLeuGlyMetPhe
 ProSerAspGlyTyrThrLeuValAspAspAsnGlyThrLeuLysLeuGlyTrpLysAsp
 LeuSerLeuLeuThrAlaSerAlaTrpThrProArgSerSTOP

FIG. 5E

11/101

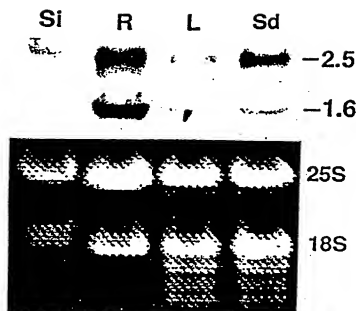


FIG. 6A

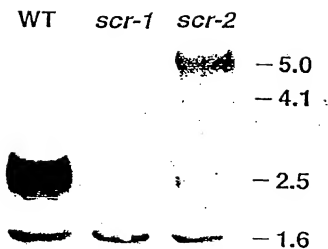


FIG. 6B

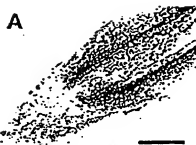


FIG. 7A



FIG. 7B



FIG. 7C

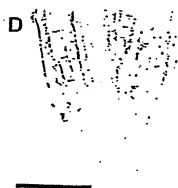


FIG. 7D



FIG. 7E

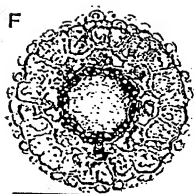


FIG. 7F

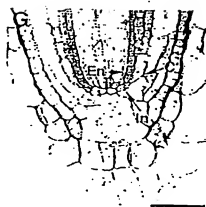


FIG. 7G

10	20	30	40	50	
1234567890	1234567890	1234567890	1234567890	1234567890	
G G C A G S A G C C	C A A G G G G T C C	T G A G C T T C T T	A C T A T A T A T G C	A T A T C T T G T A	50
G T S P	T G P	E L L	T Y M H	I L Y	
T G A G C C T G C	C C T A T T T C A	A A T T G G G T A	T G A A T C T G C T	A A T G G A G C T A	100
E A C	P Y F K	F G Y	E S A	N G A I	
T A G C T G A G C	T G T G A A G A A C	G A A G G T T T G	T G C A C A T T A T	C G A T T T C C A G	150
A E A	V K N	E S F V	H I I	D F Q	
A T T T C T C A A G	G T G G T C A A T G	G G T G A G T T G	A T C G T G C T C	T T G G T G C C A G	200
I S Q G	G Q W	V S L	I R A L	G A R	
A C C T G G T G G A	C C T C G A A G C	T T A G G A T A A C	G G G A A T T G A T	G A T C C G A G A T	250
P G G	P P N V	R I T	G I D	D P R S	
C A T G T T T G C	T G T C A A G G A	G G A C T T G A G T	T A G T T G G A C A	A A G A C T T G G G	300
S F A	R Q G	G L E L	V G Q	R L G	
A A G C T A G C T G	A A A T G T G C G G	T G T T C C G T T	G A G T T C C A T G	G A G C T G C T T T	350
K L A E	M C G	V P F	E F H G	A A L	
A T G C T G C A G C	G A A G T G A A A	T C G A G A A G C T	A G G A G T T A G A	A A T G G A G A A G	400
C C T	E V E I	E K L	G V R	N G E A	
C G C T G C G G T	T A A C T T C C G	C T T G T T C T T C	A C C A C A T G C C	T G A T G A G A T	450
L A V	N F P	L V L H	H M P	D E S	
G T A A C T G T G G	A G A A T C A C A G	A G A T G A T T G	T T G A G A T T G G	T C A A C A C A T T	500
V T V E	N H R	D R L	L R L V	K H L	
G T C A C C A A A C	G T T G T G A C T C	T G T T G A G C A	A G A A G C G A A T	A C A A C A C T G	550
S P N	V V T L	V E Q	E A N	T N T A	
C G C G G T T C T	T C C C G G T T T	G T C G A G A C A A	T G A A C C A T T A	C T T G C A G T T	600
P F L	P R F	V E T M	N H Y	L A V	

Fig. 8

10	20	30	40	50	
1234567890	1234567890	1234567890	1234567890	1234567890	
TTGGAATCAA	TACATGTGAA	ACTGCTAGA	GATCACAAGG	AAAGGATCAA	650
F E S I	D V K L	A R D H	K E R I	N	
TTGTGAGCAG	CATTGTTTGG	CTAGAGAGGT	TGTGAATCTT	ATGACCTGGG	700
V E Q	H C L A	R E V	V N L I	A C E	
AAGTGTGTA	ANGAGAGAG	AGGCAAGAGC	CACTAGGGA	ATGAGGGTCT	750
G V E	R E E	R H E P	L G K	W R S	
GGGTTCACA	TGGGGGATTT	TAAAGGAT	CGTTTGAAT	GGTATGTCAA	800
R F H M	A G F	K P Y	P L S S	Y V N	
CGCAACAATC	AAAGCATTC	TTAGAGTA	TTAGAGAG	TATACACTG	850
A T I	K G L L	E S Y	S E K	Y T L E	
AAGAAGACA	TGGAGCTTGG	TATTAGGAT	GGAAGAATCA	ACCTCTATC	900
E R D	G A L	Y L G W	K N Q	P L I	
ACTTCTTGGG	CTTGGAGGTA	ACTATATAAA	ACCTTGTGAG	GTTCAGAG	950
T S C A	W R X				
AGATTAGAAA	CTTCTTTTAA	AGTTTGCAGA	ATCTGTGTGT	AAAAGTAAAA	1000
CTCATGCATG	ATCGGAGGA	ACAAGTTGTC	AAATGTTGTA	GTAGTAGTGG	1050
ATTGTGTGAT	GAOCCAAAAA	AAAAAAAAAA	AAAAA		1085

Fig. 8 (cont'd.)

10	20	30	40	50	
1234567890	1234567890	1234567890	1234567890	1234567890	
GCTATGGAG	GAGAGAAGAT	GGTTCATGTG	ATTGATCTCG	ATGCTTCTGA	50
A M E G	E K M	V H V	I D L D	A S E	
GCACGCTCAA	TGGCTTGCCT	TGCCTCAAGC	TTTAACTCT	AGGCTGTAG	100
P A Q	W L A L	L Q A	F N S	R P E G	
GTCACCTCA	TTTGAGATC	ACTGGTGTC	ATCACCGAA	GGAGTGCCT	150
P P H	L R I	T G V H	H Q K	E V L	
GACAAATGG	CCTATAGACT	CATTGAGGAA	GCAGAGAAC	TGGATATCC	200
E Q M A	H R L	I E E	A E K L	D I P	
GTTCAGTTT	AATCCGTTG	TGAGTAGTTT	AGACTGTTA	AATGTAGAC	250
F Q F	N P V V	S R L	D C L	N V E Q	
AGTTGGGGT	TAAACAGSA	GAGGCTTAG	CGTTAGCTC	GGTCTTCAA	300
L R V	K T G	E A L A	V S S	V L Q	
TTCATACCT	TCTTGGCTC	TGATGATGAT	CCTATGAGAA	AGAAGTGGC	350
L H T F	L A S	D D D	L M R K	N C A	
TTTAGGTTT	CAGACAAAC	CTAGTGGGT	TGACTTCAG	AGAGTCTAA	400
L R F	Q N N P	S G V	D L Q	R V L M	
TGATAGCCA	TGGCTCTGA	GCAGAGGAC	GTCAGATGA	TATGATTAAC	450
M S H	G S A	A E A R	E N D	M S N	
AACATGGGT	ATAGCCCTAG	CGGTGACTCG	GCTCATCTT	TGCCCTTAC	500
N N G Y	S P S	G D S	A S S L	P L P	
AGATTCAGGA	AGGACTGATA	GCTTCTCAA	TGCTATTTCG	GGTTTGCTC	550
S S G	R T D S	F L N	A I W	G L S P	
CAAGGTCAT	GGTGGTCACT	GAGCAAGACT	CAGACACAA	CGGCTCACAA	600
K V M	V V T	E Q D S	D H N	G S T	

Fig. 9

17/101

10	20	30	40	50	
1234567890	1234567890	1234567890	1234567890	1234567890	
CTAATGGAGA	GCCATATTAGA	ATCACATTAC	ACCTACGGCAG	CATTGTTTGA	650
L M E R	L L E	S L Y	T Y A A	L F D	
TTGCTTGGAA	ACAAAGATTC	CAGAAGGTC	TCAAGATAGG	ATCAAGGTCG	700
C L E	T K V P	R T S	Q D R	I K V E	
AGAAGATGCT	CITGGGGGAG	GAGATCAGA	ACATCATATC	CITGGAGGGA	750
K M L	F G E	E I K N	I I S	C E G	
TTTGAGAGAA	GAGAAGACA	CGAGAGCTT	GAGAAATGGA	GCCAGAGGAT	800
F E R R	E R H	E K L	E K W S	Q R I	
CGATTGGCT	GGTTTGGGA	ATGTTCCCT	TAGCTATTAT	GCGATGTTC	850
D L A	G F G N	V P L	S Y Y	A M L Q	
AGGCTAGGAG	ATTGCTTCAA	GGGTGGGGT	TGTATGGGTA	TAGAATCAAG	900
A R R	L L Q	G C G F	D G Y	R I K	
GAGGAGAGG	GGTGGGAGT	ATTGTGCTG	CAAGATGAC	CCTATATCT	950
E E S G	C A V	I C W	Q D R P	L Y S	
GGTATCAGT	TGGAGATGA	GGAATGAT	GATATATTAC	AGTTTGCTT	1000
V S A	W R C R	K X			
CATTTTGGT	TATGAGAGA	GTCCCTTCT	TTTTTGATA	CATGGGACA	1050
CAATCTAGT	TGTTTGTGA	TGGAGACTT	CIGICCTTT	ATGCTATTT	1100
GGCTAAATG	CITCTACTG	CITGCGATG	AAAGCCTTG	TGTTGTGGT	1150
CAATTTGGT	TGGTGGGCT	GTAATACAA	ACCAATCCA	ATTGAGCTG	1200
AAGATACTA	ATTGATGAT	CGGCTGGTC	C		1231

FIG. 9 (cont'd)

CTTTGTCAAT	GGTAAATGAG	CTGAGGCAGA	TAGTTTCTAT	CCAAGGAGAC	50
CCTTCTCAGA	GAATCGCAGC	TTACATGGTG	GAAGGTCTAG	CTGCAGAAGT	100
GGCGCGTCCA	GGAAAATCCA	TCTACAGAGC	ATTGAAATGC	AAAGAGCCTC	150
CTTCGGATGA	GAGGCTTGCA	GCTATGCAAG	TCCTGTTTGA	AGTCTGCCCT	200
TGTTTCAAGT	TGGGTTTTTT	AGCAGCTAAT	GGTGGATAC	TTGAAGCAAT	250
CAAAGGTGAA	GAAGAAGTTC	ACATAATCGA	TTTCGATATA	AACCAAGGGA	300
ACCAATACAT	GACACTGATA	CGAAGCATTG	CTGAGTTGCC	TGGTAAACGA	350
CCTCGCCTGA	GGTTAACAGG	AATTGATGAC	CCTGAATCAG	TCCAACGCTC	400
CATTGGAGGG	CTAAGAATCA	TCAATCTAAG	ACTCGAGCAA	CTCGCAGAGG	450
ATAATGGAGT	ATCCTTCAAA	TTCAAAGCAA	TGCCCTTCAA	GACTTCGATT	500
GTCTCTCCAT	CAACACTCGG	TTGCAAGCCA	GGAGAAACCT	TAATCAGTGA	550
ACITTTGCATT	CCAACTTCAC	CACATGCCTG	ACGAGAGTGT	CACAAACAGTA	600
AACCRGCGGG	AOCAGCTACT	TCACATGGTC	AAAAGCTTAA	ACCCGCTTGT	650
CACGGTCGTT	GAACAAGAGC	TGAACACAAA	CACITCACCG	TTCTTTCCCA	700
GATTATAGA	GGCTTACGAA	TACTACTCAG	CAGTTTTCGA	GTCTCTAGAC	750
ATGACACTTC	CAAGAGAAAG	CCAAGAGAGG	ATGAATGTAG	AAAGACAGTG	800
TCTCGCTAGA	GACATAGTCA	ACRTTGTTC	TTGCCAAGGA	GAAGAACGGG	850
TAGAGAGATA	CGAGGCTGCG	GGAAAATGGA	GAGCAAGGAT	GATGATGGCT	900
GGATTCAATC	CAAAACCAAT	GAGTGTCTAA	GTAAACCAAC	ATATACAAAA	950
CCTGATAAAG	CAACRAATATT	GCAATAAGTA	CAAGCTTAAA	GAAGAAATGG	1000
GTGAGCTCCA	TTTTTGTCTGG	GAGGAGAAAA	GCTTAATCGT	TGCTTCAGCT	1050
TGGAGGTRAG	ATAAGTGACA	AGAGCATATA	GTCTTTATGT	TTCTATAAAC	1100
ATAATTATGT	TTTACTGTGA	ATCTTGGGTT	ATTGTGTAAAC	TGGTTAAATC	1150
ATCTCCATGT	ATTATTACCA	GAGGTTAGGG	GTGATCACAG	GTACTAAAAG	1200
CTAATCTAAC	ACTTATGGAA	GAATTTTCTT	TTCTTTTTTT	TCCCTATTAT	1250
ATAAAAATAA	TTAGAGTTTT	GGTCTTAAAC	CTATTTGCTA	AGTGTGAATG	1300
AGTCTTTACA	TGTTCTATTT	TCAGTTCAAA	TGGTTAAATT	TGTTAAGGTT	1350
CTCACTTAAA	AAAAAA				

FIG. 10

Zm-sc11

10	20	30	40	50
CCAGGAGGCGTTCGAGCGGGAGGAGCGTGTGACATCATCGACCTCGACA				
Q E A F E R E E R V H I I D L D I				
60	70	80	90	100
TCATGCAGGGGCTGCAGTGGCGGGGCTCTTCACATCCTTGCCCTCCGCG				
M Q G L Q W P G L F H I L A S R				

FIG. 11 A

	10	20	30	40	50	
	1234567890	1234567890	1234567890	1234567890	1234567890	
	CCACGCGTCCG	TCAAGAGGTA	CAACCATGTA	CACATATATG	ACITTTTCCT	50
	H A S V	K G Y	N H V	H I I D	F S L	
	GATCAAGGT	CTCCAGTGC	CGGCATCAT	GGATGCTTC	TCCGCCCGTG	100
	M Q G	L Q W P	A L M	D V F	S A R E	
	AGGTTGGGC	ACCAAGCTC	CGATTCACAG	GCATTTGCC	GAACCAATA	150
	G G P	P K L	R I T G	I G P	N P I	
	GGTGGCGTG	AGCAGCTCA	TCAAGTGG	ATTGGCTCC	CCAGTATGC	200
	G G R D	E L H	E V G	I R L A	K Y A	
	ACACTGGTG	GGTATGACT	TCACTTCCA	GGGAGCTGT	GTGATCAAC	250
	H S V	G I D F	T F Q	G V C	V D Q L	
	TTCATAGGT	GTGGACTGG	ATGCTTCTCA	AACCAATCA	AGSAGAGCA	300
	D R L	C D W	M L L K	P I K	G E A	
	GTTCACATA	ACTTCATCT	ACACTTCAT	CGCTCTCTG	TTGACCCAG	350
	V A I N	S I L	Q L H	R L L V	D P D	
	TGCAAGCCA	GTGGTGGCG	CACCAATGA	TATCTCTCT	AAATGGTCA	400
	A N P	V V P A	P I D	I L L	K L V I	
	TCAAGATAA	CCCATGATC	TTCAGGTGG	TTGAGCTGA	GGCAGTAC	450
	K I N	P M I	F T V V	E H E	A D H	
	AACAGAAC	CATCTACTA	GAGGTTCAT	ATGCTCTCT	TCACTATGC	500
	N R P P	L L E	R F T	N A L F	H Y A	
	GAACATGTT	GACTCTTTG	AGGCAATGA	TGTTTGAAC	AGTTGTAGG	550
	T M F	D S L E	A M H	R C T	S G R D	
	ACATCAAGA	CTCACTACA	GAGGTGTAC	TTGAGGTGA	GATTTTTC	600
	I T D	S L T	E V Y L	R G E	I F D	

Fig. 11B

10	20	30	40	50	
1234567890	1234567890	1234567890	1234567890	1234567890	
ATTGTCGCG	GCGAGGCGAG	TGCAAGCAC	GAAGTCATG	AGTTGTTTG	650
I V C G	E G S	A R T	E R H E L F G		
TCATCGGAGG	GAGAGGCCTA	CCATGCGGG	GCTAACCTAA	GIGGGTTTG	700
H W R	E R L T	Y A G	L T Q	V W F D	
ACCCGATCA	GGTTCACAG	CTAAAGACC	AGTTCATCA	TGTCACATCC	750
P D E	V D T	L K D Q	L I H	V T S	
TTATCTGGCT	CTGGGTTCAA	CATCTAGTG	TGTCATGGCA	GGCTGCACT	800
L S G S	G F N	I L V	C D G S	L A L	
AGCGTGGCAT	AATCGCCCT	TTATGTTGGC	AACAGCTTGG	TGTTGTCAG	850
A W H	N R P L	Y V A	T A W	C V T G	
GAGGAATGC	TGCGAGTTC	ATGGTTGGCA	ACATCTGTAA	GGTTCAAAT	900
G N A	A S S	M V G N	I C K	G T N	
GATAGTAGAA	GAAAGGAAA	CGTATATGA	CCATGGAGT	AGCAGGAGA	950
D S R R	K E N	R N G	P M E X		
ATAACCATGT	CTGAGCATA	TGATCAAGT	AATAAATCC	ACGTATGCA	1000
TGCTGGTGA	TCTAAAGTT	TTTGGTGA	ATGTCGATG	AAGATTGTT	1050
CAATTGAAT	AACCTATCA	TGAGACTCA	AAAAAAAAA	AAA	1093

FIG. 11B(cont'd)

CCCAACTTGG	GAAGCCCTTC	CTCCGCTCCG	CCTCCTACCT	CAAGGAGGCC	50
CTCCTCCTCG	CACTCGCCGA	CAGCCACCAT	GGCTCCTCCG	GCCTCACCTC	100
GCCGCTCGAC	GTTCGCCCTCA	AGCTTGCAGC	ATACAAGTCT	TTCTCTGACC	150
TGTCACCTGT	GCTCCAGTTC	ACTAACTTTA	CCGCAACAAG	GCGCTTCTTG	200
ATGAGATTGG	TGGCATGGCA	ACTTCTGCA	TCCATGTCAT	TGACTTTGAT	250
CTCGGTGTGG	TGGTCAGTGG	GGCTTCCCTC	TTGCAGGAGC	TTGCCACCGG	300
CGGGGAGCT	GGAGGTATGG	CCTTGCCTTT	GTGAAGCTC	ACGGCTTTCA	350
TGTGGACTGC	TTCTCACCAT	CCACTGGAGC	TGCACCTTAC	CCAGGATAAC	400
CTCTCTCAGT	TTGCGGCAGA	GCTCAGAAAT	CCTTTCGAAT	TCAATGCOGT	450
CAGTCTTGAT	GCAATCAATC	CTGCGGAATC	TATTTCTTCC	TCATGTGATG	500
AAGTTGTGTC	TGTTAGCCTC	CCTGTGGCT	GCTCTGCTCG	TGCACCACCG	550
CTGCCAGCGA	TTCTTCGGTT	GGTGAACAG	CCTTGTCTTA	AGGTTGTCTG	600
GGCTATTGAT	C				

FIG. 12A

TTTTTTTTT	TTTTTTTTT	TTTTTTTTT	TACAGAGCAA	CAGCAGTATA	50
ATATTAAATC	TGTACCAAC	AACCATTTGA	TAGGTTAAAT	TACCOCTCTAG	100
TCTCTACTCA	TAAGCAGTGT	TTCCAATGAG	ATGATCATGG	CTAATTGAGC	150
AGAGCATGGC	AACAACCTAA	AGCAACATCA	TTAGCTATAG	AGACTGACAC	200
CAATATTCCCT	AAATCCACTA	GGCTAGCTAA	TAAGCTGCAA	CGAAAAGCAA	250
TATGAAGAGT	TCAACAGCTC	AAGACAACAA	TTTCATTTCG	AACATTTAAT	300
TGCAAGAAATA	AATGGACATT	ACTGGAGTGG	TCGATGCTTG	CAAACGGTGG	350
TGGAACCTTG	GTGGAGTGAA	GCTTATGGCT	GATCAGCACC	GCCAGATGA	400
TATGGATACA	AGCTCCCCAC	GCTGCCAGTA	GAGCGTAAGA	GCAGCTCOGC	450
GTTCTCCAC	ATGGAATCCT	CGGACCTGCA	CCGCTTCAG	GAGGCAGTCT	500
GC					

FIG. 12B

FIG. 13A

SCR	MAESGDFNGQPPPHSPLRITSSGSSSSNNRPPPPPPPLVNVRRK-----LASEMSS
TF1	MKRD---HHQFGRLSNHGTSSSSSSISKDK--MMVVKKEEDGGGNMDELLAV-----
TF4	MKRDHHHHQ-----DKKTTMM--NEEDDGGNGM-DELLAV-----
	|----- MOTIF I -----|
SCR	NPDMNSRPPRRVSHLLDSNYNTVTPQQPPLTAARTVSSQNPPLSVCGFSG
TF1	-LGVKVRSSENAEVALKLEQLETMMNAQEDGLSHLATDAAHYNPSELYS----
TF4	-LGVKVRSSEADVAQKLEQLEVMSNVQEDDLSQLATETVHYNPAELYT-----
SCR	LPVFFSDRGGRNVMSVQPMDDSSSSASFTVWDAIIRDLIHS-----STSVSIPOI
TF1	-----WLDNMLSELNPPPLPASPNGLDIVL-----
TF4	-----WLDNMLTDLNPP-----SSN-REYDL
SCR	IQNVRLIIFPCPNLGALEYRLRSMLLDPSSSSDPSPQTEPLYQISNNPSP
TF1	PSPEICGFPSDYDLKVIPQAIYQFPADSSSSNN--Q-----
TF4	-----KAI-P-----GDILNQF-AIDSASSN--Q-----

25/101

FIG. 13B

SCR	-----|-----	-----
TF1	PQQQKHQQQQQKHPPPIQQQERENSTDAPOPETVATVPAVQNTTAAE	-----
TF4	-----NKRKSCSPDSKWTSTGTGIGGVIGTWTWTWTWTAAAS	-----
	-----GGGDTVTTNKRKSCNGVETTTATAES	-----
	-----	-----
SCR	----- MOTIF II (DIMERIZATION?) -----	-----
1110	LRRKEEIKRQDEBGLHLLTLQCAEAVSADNLEENKLLLEISQSTPYG	-----
TF1	-----LSHYNELRQIVSIQ	-----
TF4	-----TRSVILVDSQENGVRVLMHALACAEALIQNNLTAAELVQIGCLAVSQ	-----
3898	-----TRHVVLVDSQENGVRVLMHALLACAEAVQENLTVAELVQIGCLAVSQI	-----
	-----	-----
SCR	-----|-----	-----
4818	TSNQVRVAFSEMSARLLNSCGIYAALFSRNMPQTHSLKWSAFQVNGIS	-----
1110	-----GTSPT-GPELLTTHILLYEACP	-----
TF1	DPSQRIAAVVEGLAARMAAGKFIYRAL-KCKEPPS--DERLAAMQVLFVCP	-----
TF4	GANRQVATYFAEALARR-----IY-RL-SPFQNCIDHCLSDTLQHHFYETCP	-----
3989	GANRQVATYFAEALARR-----IY-RL-SPSQSFIDHSLSDTLQHHFYETCP	-----
	-----RSASYLKEALLALLADSHHGSSGVT-SPLDVA-----LKLAAVKSFSDLGP	-----

FIG. 13C

```

----- MOTIF III (VRIID) -----
LVKFSHTANQAIQAEK--EDSVHIIDLDIMQGLQWPCGLPHILASRPGGP-----HVR
YFREGYESANGAIENVN--ESFVHIIDFQISGGQWVSLIRALGARPGGP-----NVR
CFREGFLAANGAILERNG--EEEVHIIDFQINGNQYMTLIRSTAEIFGKRP----RLR
3935 AMEG--EKVHVYIDDASEPAQHALLQAFNSRPEGPP-----HLR
TF1 YLAFRAHTANQAIIEAFEG--KKRVHVIDFSNQGLQWPAIMQALAREGGPP-----TFR
TF4 YLAFRAHTANQAIIEAFQ--KKRVHVIDFSNQGLQWPAIMQALAREGGPP-----VFR
3989 VLQFTNFTANKALLDEIGGMATSCIHVTDNVLGVGGOWAFELQELAHRRGAGGMALPLK
18310 HASVKG--YNRVHIIDFSLMQGLQWPAIMQALAREGGPP-----KLN
Zm-Sc11 QEAPEF--EERVHIIDLDIMQGLQWPCGLPHILASR
Zm-Sc12 FAG--CRRVHVVDQINQGNQWPAIMXDLAL
Human GRNGRTLD--NLQEGHIDLWPLQGLSQGLQRCALCARPLGAP-----HVF-

```

27/101

+ + + + +

```

--||----- MOTIF IV (DIMERIZATION) ----- MOTIF V -
|-----|
SCR          LGTSNEA      LQATGR      LSDFDK      LGPFEFCPLAEKVGNDLTERLNV
4818         ITGIDDRSFRQGG      LELVGR      LGKLAEM      CGVFFEFHGAACCTEVEIEKLVG
1110         ITGIDDPESVRSIGG      LRINLR      LEQLAED      NGVSFKFKAESKTSIVSPSTGCG
3935         ITG VHHQKEV      LBQMAHR      LIEEAER      LDIPFQFNPVVSRDLCLNVEQLRV
TF1         LTGIGPPAPDNSDH      LHEVGCK      LAQLAEA      IHVEFEYRGF VANSIAD LDASMLELRP
TF4         LTGIGPPAPDNFDY      LHEVGCK      LAQLAEA      IHVEFEYRGF VANTLAD LDASMLELRP
3989         ITAFNFSASHHPLE      LHLTQDN      LSQFAAE      LRIDFNAVSLDAFNPAESISSGDE
18310        ITGIGPNPIGRDE      LHEVGIR      LAKYAHS      VRIDFFQGVCDQLDRCLDMMLLKPI
Human        LPQLHTLS...      LGLQXRH      LNVHMA      LSYSGRXP...

```

```

-----|-----
SCR          KRREAVHQLSLVDVTGSDAHTLWLL---QRLAPK-----
4818         RGEALAVNFPVLVHHMPDESVTVENHR---DRLRL-----
1110         KPGETL VNFAPQLAHMPDESVTVNQR---DELLHM-----
3935         KTGEALAVSVLQLHTFLASDDLMKNC-ALRFQNNPSGVDLQRLVLMMSHGS
TF1         SDTEAVAVNSVPELHKLLGRXGGEIKVLG-----
TF4         SEIESVAVNSVPELHKLLGRGPAIDKVLG-----
18310        K-GEAVINSILQLHRLVDFDANFVPVPAIDILK---
3989        VVAVSLPVGCSARAPPLPAILRLVKQLCPKVVVAID

```


28/101

4 4 0 . 4 0 4

```

-----
|-----
-----VVTV-
-----VKHLSN-VVTE-
-----VKSINPK-LVTV-
AAARNDMSNNGYSPGDSASSLPSSGRTDSFLNAINGLSPKVAVVT-
-----VVKQD*TGDFHXW
-----VVKQIKPBIPTV-
-----LVKINPMIFTV-
-----

```

SCR
4818
1110
3935
TF1
TF4
18310

```

----- MOTIF VI -----
VEQDLSHAGS--FLG-REVEAIHYISALFDSLGISYGESE---ERHVVQEQ
VEQRIANTAP-FLP-RFVETMHHYLAVFESIDVKLARDHK---ERINVSQH
VEQDVNTTSP--FTF-RFIEAYEYISAVFESIDNTLPRESQ---ERNVVERQ
-EQSDPHNGS--TLMERLESYVAALFDCLETKVPTSO---DRIKVKEM
XRQEPNNG-POFLD-GXTESLHYSTYAFDSLEG--XPNSQ---DKLMSEXY
VEQESNHNH-PFLD-RFTESLHYSTLFDLSLEG--VPSGQ---DKVNSEVY
VEHEADNR-PELLE-RFTNALFHYATWFDLSLEAMHTCTSGRDITDLSLEY

```

SCR
4818
1110
3935
TF1
TF4
18310

FIG. 13F

SCR
 4818
 1110
 3935
 TF1
 TF4
 18310

 LLSKEIRNLAVGGPSRSEVKFE-SWREKMQCGFKGIS-
 CLAREVNLACGEVEREERHEPLGKWRSEPHMAGFKYP-
 CLARDIYNIVACGEERIERYAAGKWRAMMTAGFNKP-
 LFGEIKNITSCEGFERREHEKLEKWSORIDLAFGNVP-
 -LXQICNLVACGPDVRVERHETLSQWGRFGSSGLAPAH-
 -LGQICNVACGPDVRVERHETLSQWRNRFSGAGFAAAH-
 -LRGEIFDIVCGESARTERHELEFGHWRERLAYAGLTQWVF

SCR
 4818
 1110
 3935
 TF1
 TF4
 3989
 18310

 LAGNARQARLLGNFPS-DGYTLVDDN-GTLKGWKDLSLTASAWTPRS*
 LSSVYNAITKGLLES-YS-EKYTL-BERDGLYLQMKNQPLITSCAWR*
 NSAKVTNINQNLKQOYC-NKYKLKEEM-GEHLFCWEKSLIVASAWR*
 LSYVAMLOARLLQGGP-DGYRIKEES-CCAVICWQDRPLYSVSWRCRK*
 LGSNAFQASMLLSVFNSSGGYRV-BESNGCLMLGWHTRPLITTSAMKLLSTAAH*
 IGSNAFQASMLLALFNGGEGYRV-BESDGLMLGWHTRPLIATSAWKLLSTN*
 ADCLL-KRVQVRGFHV-EKRGAAALTYWQRGELVSISSWRC*
 DPDEVTFLKQQLHVTLSLSSGSGFNILVCDGSLALAWHNRPLYVATACVTCGNRA

18310
 SSMVGNICKGTNDSSRRKENRNGPME*

FIG. 14

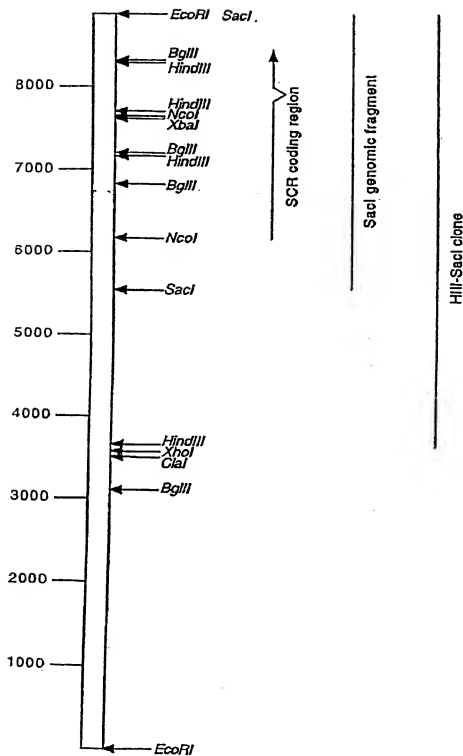


FIG. 15A

Old						New
Name						Name
Scr	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	SCR
3989	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	SRPa3
12398	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	SRPa6
4871	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	SRPa5
11846	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	SRPa4
2504	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	SRPa2
3935	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	SRPa3
11261	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	SRPa10
713	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	SRPa1
10964	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	SRPa9
23196	.....LL	KVLLCHLVAE	STKRRIKIRP	LLDINDSGPL	GFWSWIHNGS	SRPa12
TF1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	SRPa8
TF4	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	SRPa2
18310	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	SRPa1
18652	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	SRPa11
4818	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	SRPa4
21729	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	SRPa7
1110	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	SRPa1
174	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	SRPh1
33/08	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	SRPa13
-150						-101

FIG. 15B

```
SCR .....
3989 .....
12398 .....
4871 .....
11846 .....
2504 .....
3935 .....
11261 .....
713 .....
10964 .....
23196 YPDGFFPGSKD ELDPNKDFDL PFSSKQTLGL ANGPLYLDOLD FSSLDPPPEAY
Tf1 .....
Tf4 .....
18310 .....
18652 .....
4818 .....
21729 .....
1110 .....
174 .....
33/08 .....
-100 ..... -51
```

FIG. 15C

Scf	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
3989	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
12398	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
4871	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
11846	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
2504	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
3935	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
11261	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
713	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
10964	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
23196	PSQNNNNNNI	NNKAVAGDLL	SSSSDDADFS	DSVLKYISQV	LMEDMEERP
Tf1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Tf4	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
18310	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
18652	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
4818	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
21729	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
1110	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
174	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
33/08	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
-50	.....	.....	.....	.....	-1

FIG. 15D

ScF	MAESGDFNGG	QPPFHSPLRT	TSSGSSSSNN	RGPPPPPPPP	LVMVRKRLAS
3969	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
12398	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
4871	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
11846	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
2504	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
3935	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
11261	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
713	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
10964	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
23196	CMFDALALQ	AAEKSLYEAL	GEKDPSSSSA	SSVDHPERLA	SHSPDGS CSG
Tf1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Tf4	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
18310	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
18652	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
4818	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
21729	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
1110	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
174	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
33/08	.....	.....	.....TSDSA	SSFNIP TSAQ	NHYATGSFST
1	.....	.....	.....	.....	50

FIG. 15E

	← Motif I →				
Scr	EMSSNPDIYN	SSRPPIRVSH	LLDSNYNTVT	PQPPSLTAA	ATVSSQPNPP
3989
12398
4871
11846
2504
3935
11261
713
10964
23196	GAFSDYASTT	TTSSDSHWS	VDGLNRPSW	LHTPMPNFW	POSTSRNSV
Tf1MKRDHHQFQ	GRLSNBTSS	SSSSISKDKM	MMVKKEEDGG
Tf4MKRDHHHHH	.....	.....QKKK	TMNNNEEDGG
18310
18652
4818
21729
1110
174
33/08	MSRTTNVATA	TINSATAHWV	ATDAERTDTI	IAQP	
	51				100

FIG. 15F

ScF	LSVCGFSGLP	VFPSDRGGN	VHMSVQPMHQ	DSSSSSSASPT	VWVDALIRDL
3989	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
12398	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
4871	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
11846	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
2504	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
3935	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
11261	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
713	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
10964	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
23196	TGGGGGGNSA	VYSGFGDDL	VSNMFKDDEL	AMQFKKGVEE	ASKFLPKSSQ
Tf1	GNMDELLAV	LGKVRSSSEH	AEVALKLEQL	ETMMSNAQED	GLSHLATDAA
Tf4	NGM.DELLAV	LGKVRSSSEH	ADVAQKLEQL	EVHMSNVQED	DLSQLATETV
18310	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
18652	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
4818	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
21729	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....D
1110	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
174	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
	101				150

FIG. 15G

Scr	IHSSTSVSIP	QLIQNVRDII	FPCNPNLGAL	LEYRLRLSLML	LDPSSSSSDPS
3989	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
12398	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
4871	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
11846	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
2504	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
3935	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
11261	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
713	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
10964	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
23196	LFIDVDGYP	KNGSGSEWGS	EVFVTEKKD	ETEHRRHLSY	APPNRLTKK
Tf1	HYNPSELYSW	LDNMLSELNP	PPLPASNGL	DPVLPSPIC	GFPKSDYDLK
Tf4	HYNPSELYTW	LDNMLTDLNP	P....SSNA.	.....	.....EYDLK
18310	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
18652	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
4818	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
21729	LTSVNDMSLF	GGSGSSQRYG	LPVPSQTQQ	QSSDKGLFGG	IRMGIGSGIN
1110	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
174	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
	151				200

FIG. 15H

Scr	PQTFRPLVQI	SNNPSPPPQQ	QQHQQQQQQH	KPPPPPIQQQ	ERENSSTDAP
3989	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
12398	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
4871	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
11846	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
2504	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
3935	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
11261	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
713	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
10964	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
23196	KSHWRDEDED	VEERSNKQSA	VIVEEELSE	MFDNMFLOGP	GKPVCLNQ
Tf1	VIPKNAIQF	PAIDSSSSSN	NQ.....	NKRLESCSSP	DSMVTSTTG
Tf4	ATPGDAILNQ	PAIDGASSSN	QGGGGDTTIT	NKRLEKCS..	.....
18310	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
18652	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
4818	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
21729	NYPTLTGVFC	IEFVQNRVHE	SENMLNSLRE	LEKQLLDDDD	ESGDDDDVSV
1110	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
174	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
201	.....	.....	.....	.....	250

FIG. 15I

	|← bZIP like domain →|				
	|← Motif II (dimerization) →|				
scr	PQPETVTATV	PAVQNTTAEA	LRRKEEIKR	QKQDEEGLH	LTLLQCAEA
3989	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
12398	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
4871	.....	.....	AAIFYG	HHHHTPPPAK	RLNPGPVGIT
11846	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
2604	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
3935	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
11261	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
713	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
10964	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
23196	NPPEEAKVV	TAQSNQAKR	GKKSTSTSES	NDKKETADL	RELLVLCAQA
711	TQIGGVIGTT	VTTTITTTTA	AAESTRSVIL	VDSQENGVR	VHALLACAEA
714	...HGVE..	.....TTTA	TAESTREVV	VDSQENGVR	VHALLACAEA
18310	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
18652	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
4818	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
21729	KTNQSDMIQ	NLVTTPHPPH	PVLSTSPSSS	SSSSSPETAS	TTTSVCSKQT
1110	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
174	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
	251				300

FIG. 15J

```

----- Motif II (dimerization) -----|
86F VSADNLEEN KLLLEISQLS TPIGTSAQRV AAYFSEAHSA RLNSCLGIY
3989 .....
12398 .....
4871 EQLVKAAEVI ESDTCLAQGLL ARLNQQLSS PVGKPLERAA FYFKEALNNL
11846 .....
2504 .....
3935 .....
11261 .....
713 .....
10964 .....
23196 VSVDDRRAN EMLRQIREHS SPLNGSERL AHYFANSLEA RLAGTGTQIY
711 IQQNMLTAE ALVKIQGCLA VSQAGAMRV ATYFAELAR RIYRLSPQON
714 VQKEHLVAE ALVKIQGCLA VSQAGAMRV ATYFAELAR RIYRLSPSQS
18310 .....
18652 .....
4818 .....
21729 VMEIATAIE GKTEIATEIL ARVSQTPMLE RNSEEKLVPF MVAALRSRIA
1110 ....LSHVNEL RQIVSIQGDP SQRIAHYHVE GLAARMAASG KFIYRALCKK
174 .....
301 ..... 350

```

FIG. 15K

```

      |← Motif III (SCR VHII) ----
Scr  AALPSRRMPQ THSLKRVSAF QVFNQISPLV KFSHTANQA IQEAFKEDS
3989 ..... ..LYRNKALL DEIGGHATSC
12398 .....
4871 LENVSQLSA CSLIFKVAAY KSFSEISFVL QFANFTSNQA LLESFHGFHR
11846 .....
2904 .....
3935 .....ANEGEKM
11261 .....
713 .....
10964 .....
23196 TALS...SKK TSAADMLKAY OTYMSVCPFK KAALIFANES MNRFTANANT
Tf1  QIDHCLSDT .....LQ MHFYETCPYL KFAHTANQA ILEAFEGKKR
Tf4  PIDHSLSDT .....LQ MHFYETCPYL KFAHTANQA ILEAPQGKKR
18310 .....EA SVKGYN...H
18652 .....ANVE ILEAIAGETR
4818 SPTGPELLT .....YM HILYEACPYF KPGYESANGA IABAVKNESF
21729 SFTELYKKE HLISTQL... ..LYELSPCF KLGFEANLA ILDAADHNDGGPMI
1110 EPPSDERLA .....AH QVLEFVCPCF KGLTANGA ILEAKGEE
174 .....
351 .....400

```

FIG. 15L

```

-- Motif III (VHIID) -----|----- Motif IV --
Scf VHIIDLDIMQ GLQWPGLEHI LASRPGGPPH VRLTGLTSM EA.....LQ
3989 IHVIDFDLGV GGQWASFLQ8 LAHRRGAGGH ALPILKLTAF MSTASHHPLE LH
12398 .....
4871 LHIIDFDIGY GGQWASLNG8 LVLRDNAAPLSLKIVTASPA NHVQLELG..
11846 .....
2504 .....
3935 VHVIDLDASE PAQWLALLQA FNSRPEGPPH LRITGVHHQK EVLE.....
11261 .....
713 .....
10964 .....
23196 IHIIDFGIST GFQWPALIHRLSLRPGGSPK LRITGIELPQ RQFRPAE...
Tf1 VHVIDFSMNQ GLQWPALMQA LALREGGPPPT FRITGIGPPA PDNSDRLE..
Tf4 VHVIDFSMSQ GLQWPALMQA LALRPGGPPV FRITGIGPPA PDNFDYLE..
18310 VHVIDFSMQ GLQWPAIMOV FSRREGGPPK LRITGIGENT IGRDRLE..
18652 VHIIDFQIAQ GQYMTLQ8 LAKRPGC... ..PPLRVIT GVDSSQSTYARGGGLS
4818 VHIIDFQISQ GQWVSLIRA LGARPGG... ..PPLRVIT GIDDPRESSFARGGGLE
1110 VHIIDFDINQ GNQYMTLIRS IAEPLGK... ..RPLRLIT GIDDPESVQRSIGGLR
21729 PHVIDFDIGE GGQYVLLRT LSTRNGKSQ SQNSPVVKIT AVANNVYGDCLVDDGGGEERLK
174 .....
401 ..... 450

```

FIG. 15M

	← Motif IV	Motif V →	
884	ATGKRLSDFT	DKLGLPFEPC	FLAEKVGNDL TERLAVRKRE AVAVVHL...
3989	LELTQDNLSQ	FAMELRIFFE	FNAVSLDAFN PAESIGSSGD EVVAVSL...
12398	.....	.....	.....
4871	FTQDNLEKFA	SEINISLDIQ	VL..SLDLG SISWPNSS.. EKEAVAVNIS
11846	.....	.....	.....
2504	.....	.....	.....NGGAP APSTWTA...
3935	QMAHRLIEEA	EKLDIFFQFN	PVVSRLDCLN VE...QLRVK TGEALAVSSV
11261	.....	.....	.....K KWTITLDEL NIMPGETTVV
713	.....	.....	.....
10964	.....	.....	.....
23196	EFRRQVIAML	DTVSDTMFRL	STIQLLRNGE TIQVEDLKLK QGEYVVVNSL
711	EVGCKLAQLA	EAIHVEFEYR	GFVANSLADL DASMLELRPS DTEAVAVNSV
714	EVGCKLAQLA	EAIHVEFEYR	GFVANSLADL DASMLELRPS DTEAVAVNSV
18310	EVGIRLAKYA	HSVQIDFFETQ	GVGVQDLDRL CDVRL..LKPI KGEAVAVNSI
18652	LVGERLATLA	QSCGVPFEPH	D...AIMSGC KVGREHLGLE PGFAVVVNFP
4818	LVGQRLGKLA	EMCGVPFEFH	G...AALFCT EVEIEKLGRV NGEALAVNFP
21729	AVGDLLSQLG	DHSISVSFNV	V...TSLRLG DLNRESLGCD PDETLAVNLA
1110	ITGLRLLEQLA	EDNGVSFFFK	A...MPSKTS IVSPSTLGCK PGETLIYNFA
174	.....	.....	.....
451	.....	.....	.....
			500

FIG. 15N

```

----- Motif V -----
Scf ...QES... ..
3989 .....P VG.....
12398 .....AA.....
4871 ..... ..
11846 ..... ..
2504 .....R SL.....
3935 LQLHTFLASD DDLATKNCAL RFHNNPSGVD LQRVLMMSHG SAAEARENDH
11261 NCIEHLQYTP DE.....
713 ..... ..
10964 ..... ..
23196 FFRNLL... DE.....
Tf1 FELEKLLGRX GQ.....
Tf4 FELEKLLGRP GA.....
16310 LQLHRLLVDP DA.....
18652 YVLEHM... P DE.....
4818 LVLEHM... P DE.....
21729 FKLRYV... P DE.....
1110 FQLEHM... P DE.....
174 ..... ..
501 ..... .. 550

```

FIG. 150

	Motif V ----->		<----- Motif VI ---
Scr	.....LYDVTGSD	ARTLMLLQRL	APKVVTVVEQ
3989	.....CSARAPPL	PAILRLVKQL	CPKVVVAIDH
12398	.....		GGDRADLPFS
4871	.....SFSHLPLV	LRFVKHLSPT	IIVCSDRGCE
11846	.....		RTDLPFSSQQL
2504	.....NGGAPAPST	WTARSLPVPSSPST	DSF.....
3925	.....SNNNGYSPSC	DSASSLPSPSSRT	DSFLHAIWGL
11261	.....TVSLDSPR	DTVLKLFROI	NPDLVFVAEI
713	.....		NGSYNAPFFV
10964	.....		..AYNAPFFV
23196	.....TVLVNSPR	DAVLKLIRKI	NPNVFIPIAL
Tf1	.....		SGNYNAPFFV
Tf4	.....		EPNHNGPGFL
18310	.....NEVVVAPI	DILLKLVIKI	NPMIFTVVEH
18652	.....SVSVVKYR	DRLLHLIKSL	SPNLVTLVEQ
4818	.....SVTVENHR	DRLLRLVKHL	SPNVVTLVEQ
21729	.....SVCTENPR	DELLRRVKEGL	KPRVVTLVEQ
1110	.....SVTIVNQR	DELLRHVKSL	NPKLVTVVEQ
174	.....		DVNTNTISPF
551			600

FIG. 15P

----- Motif VI -----

Scr	GRFVEAIBHY	SALFDSLQAS	Y..GESEER	HVVEQQLSK	EIRNVLAVGG
3989	QHFLLNCFQSC	VFLDSLDAAG	I..DADSA..	CKIERFLIQP	RVEDAVIG..
12398	.....	.....SLEPN	L..DRDSKER	LRVERVLFGP	RIMDLVRSDD
4871	ABSLHSRTAL	FESLDVAVNAN	L..DAH....	QKIERFLIQP	EIEKLVLDD..
11846	DRFTALFTY	SAVFDSLDA	N..NNNNNN	QRHAEATLQR	EICDIVOGEG
2504	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
3935	ERLLESLEYT	AALFDCLETK	V..PRTSQOR	IKVEKMLFGE	EIKNIISCEG
11261	TRFREALFHY	SSLFDMFDTT	IHADEYKNR	SLLEKELLVR	DAHRVISCEG
713	TRFREALFHY	SALFDMLETN	I..PEDNEQR	LLIESALFSR	E..XNVISCEG
10964	TRFREALFHE	SSIFDMLETI	V..PREDEER	HFLMEVFVGR	EALNVIACEG
23196	TRFREALFHY	SAVFDMQDSK	L..AREDEER	LMYVFETVGR	EIVNVVASEG
Tf1	DGXTESLEYT	STXFDSLEGX	...PNSQD..	KLMSEKYLGX	QICKLVACEG
Tf4	DRFTESLEYT	STLFDSLEGV	...PSGQD..	KVMSEVYLGX	QICKLVACEG
18310	ERFTNALFHY	ATMFDSLEAM	HRCTSGRDIT	DSLTEVYLGR	EIFDIVOGEG
18652	SRFVETLDYY	TAMFESIDAA	R..PRDDKQR	ISAEQHCVAR	DIVNMIACEE
4818	PRFVEITHNY	LAVFESIDVK	L..ARDDEER	INVEQKGLAR	EVENKLACEG
21729	GRVSESCACX	CALLSVEST	V..PETSQR	AKVE.EGIGR	KLVNAVACEG
1110	PRFIEAYEYI	SAVFESLDNT	L..PRESQER	MNVERQCLAR	DIVNIVACEG
174	.....	..RXFDSLEHD	A..SKGEPRE	DERGRXCLAR	NIVNIVXCKX
	601				650

FIG. 15Q

```

501 PSRSGEVIF. ....ESWRE KMQQOGFKI SLAG..NAAT QATLLGHFF
3989 .RHKA..Q...KALAWRS VFAATGFKPV OLSN..LAEA QADCLLKRVO
12398 DNNKPGTRFG LMEEKEQWRV LMEKAGFEPV KPSN..YAVS QAKLLWNYN
4871 .RSRPIER...PMGTWQA MFLQMGFSFV THSN..FTES QAECLVQRTF
11846 AARIERHE...PLSRWRD RLTRAGLSAV PLG....SNA .....
2504 .....
3935 FERIERHE...KLEKMSQ RILLAGFQNV PLSY..YAML QARULLQGG
11261 AERPARPE...TYKQWRV RILRAGFKPA TIS....KQI MKEAKEIVRK
713 LERMERPE...TYKQWQV RNQRVGFQOL PLN....QON MKRARXEGQV
10964 WERVERPE...TYKQWQV RAMRSGLVQV PFD....PSI MKTSLHKVHT
23196 TERVESRE...TYKQWQA RLIRAGFRQL PLE....KEL MQNLKLEIEN
Tf1 PDVERHE...TLSQWGH RFGSSGLAPA HLGS...NAF KQASHLLSVF
Tf4 PDVERHE...TLSQWRN RFGSAGFAAA HIGS...NAF KQASHLLALF
18310 SARTERHE...LFGHWRB RLTIAGLTQV WFDPEVDTL KDQLHVTSL
18652 SERVERHE...VLGKWRV RRTMAGFTGW PVSTSAAPAA SE....MLK.
4818 VERERERHE...PLGKWRB RFRMAGFKPY PLSSYVNATI KG....LLE.
21729 IDRIERCE...VFGKWRN RFSMAGFELM PLSEKLAESH KS....RGR
1110 EERIERYE...ACKKRA RRRAGFSPK PMSGRVISHI QN....LKG
174 EERIERYE...VTGKRA RRRAGFSPR PMSGRVISHI ES....LKR
651 700

```

FIG. 15R

```

----- Motif VI -----|
Scr .SDGKTLVD. DNGTLKLGWK DLSLLTASAW TPRSX.....
3989 VRGPH..VEK RGAALTYLWQ RGELVSISSW RCX.....
12398 YSTLYSLVES EPGFISLAWN NVPLTVSSW RX.....
4871 VRGPH..VEE KHNSLLLCWQ KTELGVGSAA RCRSSX.....
11846 .....
2504 .....
3935 FDGKR..IKE ESGCAVICWQ DRPLYSVSAW RCRXX.....
11261 RYHRDFVIDS DNRWMLQGWK GRVIYAFSCW KPAEKFNNNN LNIX.....
713 LPTRTFIIDE DNRWMLQGWK GRILFALSTW KPDNRSSSX.....
10964 FYHRDFVIDQ DNRWMLQGWK GRIVNALSVAW KPESX.....
23196 GYHRDFVIDQ NGRWMLQGWK GRIVYASSLW VPSSSX.....
Tf1 NSGQGRVEE NSGCLALGWH TRELITSAAW KLSAARIX.....
Tf4 NGGEGYRVEE SDGCLALGWH TRELITSAAW KLSNIX.....
18310 .SGSGFNILV CDGCLALGWH NRPLVATAW CVTGGNAASS MVGNICRGTN
18652 AYDKNYKLG GEGALYLFWK RRPMTCSVAW KPNPNYIGX.....
4818 SYSEKYLEE RDGALYLFWK NQPLITSAAW RX.....
21729 VHPG.FTYKE DNGGVCFGMN GRALTASAAW RX.....
1110 QYCKYKKE EMGELHFSWE EKSLIVASAAW RX.....
174 DYCSKYKVE EMGELHFSWE EKSLIVASAAW SK.....
701
750

```

FIG. 15S

Scr	.....	....
3989	.....	....
12398	.....	....
4871	.....	....
11846	.....	....
2504	.....	....
3935	.....	....
11261	.....	....
713	.....	....
10964	.....	....
23196	.....	....
Tf1	.....	....
Tf4	.....	....
18310	DSRRKENRNG	PMEX
18652	.....	....
4818	.....	....
21729	.....	....
1110	.....	....
174	.....	....
	751	764

FIG. 16A

SRPa1 (1110)

CTTTGTCAATGGTAAATGAGCTGAGGCAGATAGTTTCTATCCAAGGAGACCTTCTCAGA
GAATCGCAGCTTACATGGTGGAAAGTCTAGCTGCAAGAATGGCCGCTTCAGGAAAAATTCA
TCTACAGAGCATTGAAATGCAAAGACCTCCTTCGGATGAGAGGCTTCAGCTATGCAAG
TCCTGTGTTGAAGTCTGCCCTTGTTTCAAGTTCGGGTTTTAGCAGCTAATGGTGCATAC
TTGAAGCAATCAAAGGTGAAGAAGAAGTTCACTAATTCGATTTTCGATATAAAACCAAGGGA
ACCAATACATGACACTGATACGAAGCATTGCTGAGTTGCTGGTAAACGACCTCGCCTGA
GGTTAAACAGGAATTGATGACCTGAATCAGTCCAAACGCTCCATTGGAGGGCTAAGAATCA
TCGGTCTAAGACTCGAGCAACTCGCAGAGGATAATGGAGTATCCTTCAAATTCAAAGCAA
TGCTTCAAAGACTTCGATTGTCTCTCCATCAACACTCGGTTGCAAAACGAGGAGAAACCT
TAATAGTGAACCTTTGCATTCCAACCTCACCAATGCTGACGAGAGTGTCAACACAGTAA
ACCAGCGGGAACGAGCTACTTCACATGGTCAAAGCTTAAACCCAAAGCTTGTCAACGCTCG
TTGAACAAGACGTGAACACAAACACTTCACCGTTCTTTCCAGATTTCATAGAGGCTTACG
AATACTACTCAGCAGTTTTCGAGTCTCTAGACATGACACTTCAAAGAGAAAGCCAAAGAGA
GGATGAATGTAGAAAGACAGTGTCTCGCTAGAGACATAGTCAACATTTGTTGCTTGCAGAG
GAGAAGAACGGATAGAGAGATACGAGGCTGCGGGAAAAATGGAGAGCAAGGATGATGATGG
CTGGATTCAATCCAAAACCAATGAGTGCTAAAGTAACCAACAATATACAAAACCTGATAA
AGCAACAATATTGCAATAGTACAGCTTAAAGAAGAAATGGGTGAGCTCCATTTTTGTCT
GGGAGGAGAAAAAGCTTAATCGTTGCTTCAGCTTGGAGGTAAGATAAGTGACAAGAGCATA
TAGTCTTTATGTTTCATAAAACATAATTATGTTTTACTGTAAATCTTGGGTTATGTGTA
ACTGGTTAAATCATCTCCATGTATTATTACCAGAGGTTAGGGGTGATCACAGGTACTAAA
AGCTAATCTAACACTTATGGAAGAAATTTTCTTTCTTTTTTTCCCTATTATATAAAAAAT
AATTAGAGTTTTGGTTCTAAACCTATTTGCTAAGTGTGAATGAGTCTTTACATGTTTCATA
TTTCAGTTCAAATGGTTAAATTTGTTAAGGTTCTCACTTAAAAAATAA

FIG. 16B

SRPa3 (3935)

GCTATGGAAGGAGAGAAGATGGTTCATGTGATTGATCTCGATGCTTCTGAGCCAGCTCAA
TGGCTTGCTTTGCTTCAAGCTTTTAACTCTAGGCCTGAAGGTCCACCTCATTTGAGAATC
ACTGGTGTTCATCACAGGAAGGTGCTTGAACAAATGGCTCATAGACTCATTTGAGGAA
GCAGAGAACTCGATATCCCGTTTCAGTTTAAATCCCGTTGTGAGTAGGTTAGACTGTTTA
AATGTAGAACAGTTGCGGGTTAAAACAGGAGAGGCCCTTAGCCGTTAGCTCGGTTCTTCAA
TTGCATACCTTCTTGGCCTCTGATGATGATCTCATGAGAAAGAACTGGCGCTTACGGTTT
CAGAACAAACCTAGTGGAGTTGACTGTGAGAGAGTTCTAATGATGAGCCATGGCTCTGCA
GCTGAGGCACGTGAGAAATGATGATGATGAACAACAATGGGTATAGCCCTAGCGGTGACTCG
GCCTCATCTTTGCCTTTACCAAGTTCAGGAAGGACTGATAGCTTCCCTCAATGCTATTTGG
GGTTTGTCTCCAAAGGTCATGGTGGTCACTGAGCAAGACTCAGACCACAAACGGCTCCACA
CTAATGGAGAGGCTATTAGAATCACTTACACCTACGCAGCATTTGTTGATTGCTTGGAA
ACAAAGTTCCAAAGAACGTCCTCAAGATAGGATCAAGTGGAGAAAGATGCTCTCGGGGAG
GAGATCAAGAACATCATATCCTGCGAGGGATTGAGAGAAAGAAAGACACAGAGAAGCTT
GAGAAATGGAGCCAGAGGATCGATTGGCTGGTTTGGGAATGTTCTCTTAGCTATTAT
GCGATGTTGCAGGCTAGGAGATTGCTTCAAGGGTGCGGTTTGTATGGGTATAGAATCAAG
GAAGAGAGCGGGTGCGCAGTAATTTGTCTGGCAAGATCGACCTCTATACTCGGTATCAGCT
TGGAGATGCGAGGAAGTGAATGATATATTACAGTTTGTCTCTATTTTGGTTATGAGCAGA
GTCCCTTCTTTTGTATACATGGGGACACAACTCTAGTTGTTTGTGATGGTGACTTT
CTGCTCTTTATGCTATTTTGGCTTAAATGCTTCTACTGCCCTGTCATGTAAGCCCTTGT
GTGTGTGTTCAATTTGCTGTGCTGCTGTTAATACCAAAACCAATCCAATTTGAGCTG
AAGATAACTAATTTGATGATCGGCTCGTGCC

FIG. 16C

SRPa4 (4818)

GGCACGAGCCCAACGGGTCTGAGCTTCTTACTTATATGCATATCTTGTATGAAGCCTGC
CCTTATTTCAAATTCGGTTATGAACTCGCTAATGGAGCTATAGCTGAAGCTGTGAAGAAC
GAAAGTTTGTGACATTATCGATTTCAGATTTCCTCAAGGTGGTCAATGGGTGAGTTTG
ATCCGTGCTCTGTGGCTAGACCTGGTGGACCTCCGAAAGTTAGGATAACGGGAATTGAT
GATCCGAGATCATCGTTTGCTCGTCAAGGAGGACTTGAGTTAGTTGGAACAAAGACTTGGG
AAGCTAGCTGAAATGTGCGGTGTTCCGTTTGAGTTCCATGGAGCTGCTTTATGCTGCAAG
GAAGTCGAAATCGAGAAGCTAGGAGTTAGAAAATGGAGAAGCGCTCGCGGTTAACTTCCCG
CTTGTCTTCCACCACATGCCTGATGAGAGTGTAACTGTGGAGAATCAGAGAGATAGATTG
TTGAGATTGGTCAAAACACTTGTCAACCAACGTTGTGACTCTGGTTGAGCAAGAAGCGAAT
ACAAACACTGCGCCGTTTCTTCCCGGTTTGTGAGACAATGAACCATTAATCTGGCAGTT
TTGGAATCAATAGATGTGAAAACTCGCTAGAGATCAACAGGAAGGATCAATGTTGAGCAG
CATTTGTTTGGCTAGAGAGTTTGAATCTTATAGCTTGTGAAGGTTTGAAGAGAGAGAG
AGGCACGAGCCCTAGGGAAAATGGAGGTCTCGGTTTCAATGGCGGGATTTAAACCGTAT
CCTTTGAGCTCGTATGTGAACGCAACAACTCAAAGGATTGCTTGAGAGTTATTACAGAGAAG
TATACACTTGAAGAAAGAGATGGAGCATGTATTAGGATGGAAGAATCAACCTCTTATC
ACTTCTTTGTGCTTGGAGGTAACTAATAAAACCTTGTTCGGTTTTCAGAAAGAGATTAGAAA
CTTCTTTTAAAGTTTGAGAAATCTGTTTGTAAAAGTAAACCTCATGCATGATCCGNAGGA
ACAAAGTTGTCAAATGTTGTAGTAGTAAGTGATATGTTGATGACCCAAAAAAAAAAAAAA
AAAAA

FIG. 16D

SRPa5 (4871)

GCGGCTATCTTCTACGGCCACCACCACCATACACCTCGCGCGCAAGCGGCTCAACCCCT
GGTCCCGTGGGGATAACAGAGCAGCTGGTTAAGGCAGCAGAGGTCATAGAGAGCGACACG
TCTCTAGCTCAGGGGATATTGGCGCGGCTCAATCAACAGCTCTCTTCTCCCGTCGGGAAG
CCATTAGAAAGAGCAGCTTTTTACTTCAAAGAAGCTCTCAATAATCTCCTTCACAACGTC
TCCCAACCCCTAAACCCCTTATTCCCTCATCTTCAAGATCGCTGCTTACAAATCCTTCTCA
GAGATCTCTCCCGTTCTTCAGTTCGCCAACTTTACCTCCAAACCAAGCCCTCTTAGAGTCC
TTCATGGCTTCCACCGCTCTCCACATCATCGACTTCGATATCGGCTACGGTGGCCAATGG
GCTTCCCTCATGCAAGAGCTTGTTCTCGCGACAAACGCGCTCCTCTCTCCCTCAAGATC
ACGTTTTTCGCTTCTCGGCGAACCACGACCAGCTCGAACTTGGCTTCACTCAAGACAAC
CTCAAGCACTTCGCTCTGAGATCAACATCTCCCTTGACATCCAAGTTTTGAGCTTAGAC
CTCCTCGGCTCCATCTCGTGGCTAACTCGTCCGAGAAAGAAGCTGTCGCGTTAACATC
TCCGCGCGTCTCTCTCGCACCTCCCTTTGGTCTCCGTTTGTGAAGCATCTATCTCCG
ACGATCATCGTCTGCTCGACAGAGGATCGAGAGGACGGATCTGCCCTTCTCTCAACAG
CTCGCCCACTCGCTGCACTCACACACCGCTCTCTTGAATCCCTCGACGCGCTCAACGCC
AACCTCGACGCAATGCGAAGATCGAGAGGTTTCTTATACGCGGAGATAGAGAAGCTG
GTGTTGGATCGTAGCGCTCGATAGAAAGGCCGATGATGACGTGGCAAGCGATGTTTCTA
CAGATGGGTTTCTCACCGGTGACGACAGTAACTTACCGAGTCTCAAGCCGAGTGTTTA
GTCCAACGGAGCGCAGTGAAGGCTTTCACTCGAGAAAGAACATACTCACTTCTCTTA
TGTGGCAAAGGACAGAACTCGTTCGAGTTTCAAGATGGAGATGTCGCTCCTCTGATT
CCACCGGAGTTTCAATTATTAATAAATATTTTCTTAAATCAATTTATCTTAATGACA
AATTTTTAGTTTCGATTTTATTTTGCTCAGTGGATGATTTTTAAATTTAAGTTTCAC
ACAAATATATAAATTTTTG

FIG. 16E

SRPa6 (12398)

AATCGCTTGAACCGAATTGGATCGAGATTCGAAAGAAAGGCTGAGAGTGGAGAGAGTGCTGTTCCGTAGGAGGATTATGGATTTGGTCCGATCAGATGATGATAATAATAAACCGGGAA
CCCGGTTTGGGTTAATGGAGGAGAAAGAACAAATGGAGAGTGTGATGGAGAAAGCTGGAT
TTGAGCCGGTTAAACCGAGTAATTACGCGGTTAGCCAGCGAAGCTGCTACTATGGAACT
ACAATTATAGTACATTGTATTCACTTGTGAATCGGAGCCAGGTTTCATCTCCTGGCTT
GGAACAATGTGCCCTCTCCTCACCGTTTCTCTTGGCGTTGACTACTTGGTCCGATAAGTT
AATCTAGTATTTGAGTTAGCTTTTAGAATTGAATTGTTTGGGGTTAGATTTGGATGTTT
AATTAGTCTCTAGCCTATTCTCTTACTCTTTTGTCTAGTGCTTGGAGTGATGATGGTT
TGTCGTTTATGTTCAATTGTAAATATATATTGTATGTAACATTGACTAAAAAAAAAAAA
AAAAAAA

FIG. 16F

SRPa7 (21729/3635/17410)

AAAGACTTTAGCAGATTTTCAAGCGGCTCAGAACATCAACAACAACAACAACAACCG
 TTTTATAGTCAAGCAGCTCTCAACGCTTTTCTTTCAAGGCTCTGTAAGCCTCGAAATTTAT
 CAGAAATTTTCAATCTCCGTCGGCCGATGATGTATCTCAGCTCGGTGAATGATATGAGTTT
 GTTTGGTGGTTCTGGTTTATCTCAGCGTTACGGTTTACCGGTTCCAGGCTCTCAGACGCA
 ACAGCAACAATCGGATTAACGGTTTATTGGTGGGATCCGAATGGGAATCGGGTCGGGTAT
 TAATAAATTAACCAACATTAAACGGGCTTCGGTGTATTGAACCGGTTCAAAAACCGGGTTCA
 TGAATCGGAGAACATGTTGAATAGTTTAAAGAGAGCTTGAGAAAACAGCTTTTATAGTATGA
 CGATGAGAGTGGTGGTGTATGATGACGTGTCAAGTTATAACAATTCAAATTCGATTGGAT
 TCAAAATCTCGTGACTCCGAACCCGAACCCGAACCCGGTTTGTCTTTTTCACCGAGGCTC
 TTCTTCTTCTCTTCTTCTCGCTTCTCAGCTTGAAGAGACATCGGTATGTTCTAGGCA
 AACGTTATGGAATTCGCGACGGCGATCGCGGAAGGGAACACAGATAGCGACGGAGAT
 TTTGGCGCGTGTCTTCAAAACGCTTATCTTGAGAGGAATTCAGAGGAGAAGCTTGTGTA
 TTTATGTTGGTGGCTCGCTTCGATCGAGGATAGCTCTCCAGTGAACGGAATGTATGGGAA
 GGAGCATTTAATCTCGACTCAATTGCTCTACGAGCTCTCTCCTTGTTCAAACTCGGTTT
 CGAGGCCCGCAATCTCGCCATTCTCGACGCCGCCGATAACAACGACCGGTGGAATGATGAT
 ACCGCAAGTTATCGATTTTCTGATATCGGAGAAGGTGGACAATACGTTAACTTCTCCGTAC
 ATTATTCACCGCGCCGGAATGGTAAAGTCAGAGTCAGAAATCTCCGGTGGTTAAGATCAC
 CGCGTGGCGAACAACGTTTACGGATGTTTATGTCGATGACGGTGAGAGAAGAGGTTTAA
 AGCGTTCGGAGATTTGTTGAGCCAACTCGGTGATCGACTCGGTATCTCCGTAAAGTTTCAA
 CCGTGTGACAGATTTACGACTCGGTGATCTGAATCGTGAATCTCTCGGGTGTGATCCCGA
 CGAGACTTTGGCTGTGAATCTAGCTTTCAAGCTTTATCGTGTCCCGACGAAAGCGTATG
 CACGGAGAATCCAAAGAGACGAACCTTCCCGGCGGTGAAGGAGCTTAAACCCGCGCTGGT
 TACTCTAGTGGAGCAAGAAATGAATTCGAATACCGGCGCGTTTATAGGAGAGTGAGTGA
 GTCATGCGCGTGTACGGTGGCTTGTGTTGAGTCGGTCAAGTCTACGGTTCTTAGTACGAA
 TTCGACCGGTGCCAAAGTTGAGGAAGGAATTTGGCCGGAAGCTAGTAAACCGCGGTGGCGTG
 CGAAGGAATCGATCGTATAGAGCGGTGCGAGGTGTTCCGGAAATGCGAATCGGATGAG
 CATGGCTGGGTTTGAATTAATGCCATTGAGTGAGAAGATAGCGGAGTCGATGAAGATGCG
 TGGAAACCGAGTCCACCCCGGCTTTACCGTTAAAGAAATAACGAGGGTGTGTGCTTTGG
 TGGATGGGACGGGCACTCACTGCGCATCCGCTTGGCGTTAACTTCACACACTCTTTT
 TTCTCTTATTATTACCATATTATTATTAAATTTGAGATTTATTCGATATTATTATCA
 TTGATGTTTTCGGTTTCGAAAAGTGTAGGAATCTTATGTTAACAAAGAAAAAAGAACT
 TTTATGTTTCTTAATAATAAAGAAAGAGTGATTTGGGTTCAAAAAAAGAAAAAAGAACT
 AAAAAAA

FIG. 16G

SRPa8 (10964)

TGCATACAACGCACCGTTTTTCGTAAACACGGTTTCGCGAAGCTCTATTTCATTTCTCCTC
GATTTTTTGACATGCTTGAGACAATTGTGCCACGAGAAGACGAAAGAGAGGATGTTCCCTGA
GATGGAGGTCITTTGGGAGAGAGGCACTGAATGTGATTGCTTGCGAAGGTTGGGAAAGAGT
GGAGAGGCCCTGAGACATACAAGCAGTGGCACGTAOGGGCTATGAGGTCAGGGTTGGTGCA
GGTTCATTTGACCCAAAGCATTATGAAGACATCGCTGCATAAGGTCCAACACATTCTACCA
CAAGGATTTTGTGATCGATCAAGATAACCGGTGGCTCTTGCAAGGCTGGAAGGGAAGAAC
TGTCATGGCTCTTTCTGTTTGGAAACCAAGAGTCCAAGGCTTGACCGAGAAATCCTCGTTG
GCATATGAGAGACCATCTCTGATTTTCTTCCCTGTGAATTCCACAGACAGAAATTACAG
ATGTAAGAAGAGAAATGCTGCACAAAGAACTTGTTCAAAGATAAATTGATGATAAGTCTCTG
TTTATAAATTTCTAGCTGTGTTTGTGTTCTCAGCTAGATTCTCCTAACGGTATTCT
TTGTAGCTAGGGTGATCAGATTGTTTGTATATTGCTAGCAGAGTTAGTTTGTCTAGATTG
TAACACATATAAGAGGAAGCTTAGAGTTCTATGTTTAAAGAGAAGTTTTTCCITCTC
CAATGTAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA

FIG. 16H

SRPa10 (11261)

AAAAAAAAATGGGAAACCATCACTCTTGATGAACTTATGATCAATCCAGGAGAGACAAACGGTC
GTCAACTGCATTTCATCGGTTACAATACACTCCTGATGAACTGTGTCATTAGACTCTCCA
AGAGACACGGTTCTGAAGCTATTAGAGATATCAATCCTGACCTCTTTGTGTTGCGAGAG
ATTAAACGGAATGTACAACCTCTCCTTTCTTCATGACGAGGTTCCGAGAAGCGCTTTTTCAT
TACTCTTCACTCTTTGACATGTTTGACACCACAATACACGCAGAGGATGAGTACAAAAAC
AGGTCACTGTTGGAGAGAGAGTTACTTGTGAGAGACGCGATGAGCGGTGATTTCTCGCGAG
GGTGAGAGCGGTTTGGAGGCGCTGAAACCTACAAGCAATGGCGGTTAGGATTTTGAGAG
GCCGGGTTTAAGCCAGCAACTATTAGCAAAACAGATCATGAAGGAGGCTAAGGAAATTGTG
AGGAAACGTTAACCATAGAGATTTTGTGATCGATAGCGATAACAAATTGGAATGTTCAAGGA
TGGAAAGGAAGAGTCATCTATGCTTTTCTTGCTGGAAACCTGCTGAGAAGTTCAAAAC
AATAATTTAAACATCTGAAAAATGTTACTTCTCAATTACATCATTTTGTGTTCCCAATGG
TTTTGTAGAATATGTTTGATCCCGTGAGTGGATGCAACTCTTTTTCTCGCAAGTACATA
TTGTATTCAAATCCTTGTGGAAATGATAAATTGTTTAAATCAAAAAAAAAAAAAA

FIG. 16I

SRPa11 (18652)

GCGAATGTTGAGATCTTGGGAAGCAATAGCTGGGGAAACAGAGTCCACATTATCGATTTT
CAGATTGCACAGGGATCACAAATACATGTTTTTTGATTCCAGGAGCTTGCCAAAACGCCCTGGT
GGGCCGCCGTTCCTGCGTGTGACGGGTGTGGATGATTCACAGTCCACCTATGCTCGTGGG
GGAGGACTCAGCTTGGTAGGTGAGAGGCTTGCAACTTTGGCGCAGTCATGTGGTGTCCCG
TTTGAGTTTCACGATGCCATCATGTCTGGGTGCACAGGTGCAGCGGGAACATCTCGGGTTG
GAACCTGGCTTTGCTGTTGTTGTGAACTTCCCATATGTATTACACACATGCCAGACGAG
AGCGTAAGTGTGAAAAATACAGAGACAGGCTGCTGCATCTGATCAAGAGCCTCTCCCA
AAACTGGTTACTCTAGTAGAGCAAGAATCCAAACACAAACACCTCGCATTTGGTGTCCCG
TTTGTGAAACACTGGATTACTACACAGCGATGTTTGGAGTCGATAGATTGACAGCACGGCCA
CGGGATGATAAGCAGAGAATCAGCGCAGAACACACTGTGTAGCAAGAGACATAGTGAAC
ATGATAGCATGTGAGGAGTCAGAGAGAGTAGAGAGACAGAGGTACTGGGAAAATGGAGG
GTGAGAATGATGATGGCTGGGTTTCAGGGTTTGGCCGTCAGCACATCTGCAGCGTTTGCA
GCGAGTGAGATGCTGAAAGCTTATGACAAAACTACAAACTGGGAGGCCATGAAGAGCG
CTCTACCTTTCTGGAAGAGACGACCCATGGCTACATGTTCCGTGTGGAAGCCAAACCCA
AAATATATTTGGTAACTTATAGTGATGATGGTTACTTGGAGTGAAGAAAGAGCACAA
AAAAACACATCTGTCGCTGTAATTTTTTAGGATGTGCAATGATGTTTTAAGTTGTAACA
CAACCTAAGTTATATATGTATACAAACCAACCTGGTGGTGTGTTTTCTCTGTAAATTTG
TCATGTGGTTGTGGTGGGAAGCTAGTAATGAAATATAACCAAAACATTGATTAGTCAA
AAAAAAAAAAAAA

FIG. 16J

SRPa12 (23196)*

TCTTACTCAAGGTTCTTCTTTGTCATCTTGTGCGGAATCCACAAGAGGAGAATAAGA
TTCCAGCCTTTATTAGATATTAACGACTCTGGATTTTTGGGTTTTTGGAGTTGGATCCACA
TGGGTTCTTATCCGGATGGATTCCCTGGATCCATGGAAGGATTTGGAATTTCAATAGGACT
TTGATTTGGCTCCCTCCTCAAACCAACCTTAGGTTTAGCTAATGGGTTCTATTAGATG
ACTTAGATTTCTCATCCTTGGATCCTCCAGAGGCATATCCCTCCAGAAACAACAACA
ACAACATCAACAACAAGCTGTAGCAGGAGATCTGTTATCATCTTCATCTGATGACGCTG
ATTTCTCTGATTCTGTTTTGAAGTATATAAGCCAAAGTTCTTATGGAAGAGGATATGGAAG
AGAAGCCTTGATGTTTTCATGATGCTTTGGCTCTTCAAGCTGCTGAGAAATCTCTCTATG
AGGCTCTTGGTGAGAAAGACCTTCTTCGTCTTCTGCTTCTTCTGTGGATCATCCTGAGA
GATTGGCTAGTCATAGCCCTGACGGTTCTTGTTCAGGTGGTGGCTTTTAGTGATTACGCTA
GCACCCTACCCACTACTTCCCTGATTTCTCACTGGAGTGTGTATGGTTTGGAGAAATAGAC
CTTCTTGTTTACATAACCTATGCCGAGTAATTTTGTTTTCCAGTCTACTTCTAGGTCCA
ACAGTGTCCACCGGTGGTGGTGGTGGTGGTAAATAGTGGGTTTACGGTTTACGGTTTGGCG
ATGATTTGGTTTTGGAATATGTTTTAAAGATGATGAATTGGCTATGCGAGTTCAAGAAAGGGG
TTGAGGAAGCTAGTAAGTTCCCTCCTTAAGTCTTCTCAGCTCTTTATTGATGTGGATAGTT
ACATCCCTATGAATTCTGGTTCCAAAGGAAATGGTTCTGAGGTTTTTGTTAAGACGGAGA
AGAAAGATGAGACAGAGCATCATCATCATATAGCTATGCACCACCACCAACAGATTAA
CTGGTAAGAAAGCCATTGGCGCGCAGAGATGAAGATTTTCGTTGAAGAAAGAAAGTAACA
AGCAATCAGCTGTTTATGTTGAGGAAGCGAGCTTCTGAAATGTTTTGATAACATGTTCC
TATGTGGCCCTGGGAAACCTGTATGCAITCTTAACCAAGAACTTCCCTACAGAAATCCGCTA
AAGTCGTGACCCACAGTCAAAATGGAGCAAGATTCTGGGAAGAAATCAACTCTACTA
GTCTAGTAAACGATTTCAAGAAAGAAACTGCTGATTTGAGGACTCTTTTGGTGTATGTG
CACAAGCTGTATCAGTGGATGATCGTAGAACCGCCAACTTTAGCTAAGGCGAGATAGGAG
AGCATTTCTTCGCTCTTAGGCAATGGTTACAGAGCGTTGGCTCATTTATTTCGAAATAGTC
TTGAAGCAGCGCTTAGCTGGGACGGTACACAGATCTACACCGCTTTATCTTCGAAGAAAA
CGTCTGCAGCAGACATTTGAAGGCTTACAGACATACATCTGGTCTGCGCTTTCAAGA
AAGCTGCTATCATATTTCTAACCAAGCATGATGCTTCACTGCGAAGCCAAACAG
TCCACATAATAGATTTCCGAATATCTTACGGTTTTCAGTGGCTGCTCTGATTCATGCGC
TCTCGCTCAGCAGACCTGGTGGTTCCGCTTAAGCTTCAAGTTACCGCTNNNNNNNNNNNN
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNAGCTTCAGGAGACAGGTCTATCGCTTGGCTCGATACT
GTACCGGACACAACTGTTCCGTTTGAATACAACGCAATTTGCTCAGAAATGGGGAACGATC
CAAGTCCGAAGCTTAAAGCTTCGACAGAGAGATATGTGGTTGTGAATCTCTTTCTCCGTT
TTCAGGAACCTTTAGATGAGACGGTCTTGGTTAAACAGCCGAGAGATGCGATTTTGAAG
CTGATAAGAAAAATAAACCCGAATGTCTTCAITTCAGCGATCTTAAGCGGGAATATACAC
GGCCGCTCTTCTTGTCAAGAGGTTACAGAAAGCGTGTGTTTCAATTAATCCGGCTGTGTTTGTAT
ATGTGTGACTTCGAAGCTAGCTAGGGAAGACGAGATGAGGCTGATGTATGTGTTTGAAGTTT
TATGGGAGAGAGATTTGTAATGTTGTGGCTTCTGAAGGAACAGAGAGAGTGGAGAGCCGA
GAGACATGAGCAGTGGCAGGCGAGACGTATCCGAGCCGGAATTTAGACAGCTTCCGCTT
GAGAAGGAACTATGTCAGAACTGGAAGTTGAAATTCGAAAACGGGTACGATAAAAACTTC
GATGTGATGATCAAAACCGTAACCTGTTACTTCAAGGTTGAAAGGTAGAACTGTTATGTCT
TCATCTCTATGGGTTCCCTGCTCTTCATAGATGTGTTTCTTACGTTCTAAGCGACCTGGG
ATTATATGTAGGGCTTTTCTGTTGATAGTCTCTCGCCAAACAGAGTGGATTAAGTTACAG
TAGGGTTCTTGAACACTAGAATGTTGTTATATTATGCTTGTGACATAGCGTGTGTAAGA
GTGTAGCCTAAGAGATATAGTACTCATTCATGATCTTTTGCATATATGTTNCACTGT

FIG. 16K

SRPd1

TCTGCAGACAATTTTNAGGAGGCCAATACCATGCTATTGGAAATTCAGAACTG
TCCACACCTNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNGTACTTCTCAGAGGN
AATGTCGGNAGATTAGTTAGCTCCTGCTTAGGAATCTATGCTTCTCTTCNGC
AACAGTGGTGCCTCCTCATGGTCAGAAAAGTGCCTCA

FIG. 16L

SRPq1

TCAACTGAGAATCTAGAAGATGCCAACAAAGATGCTTCTGGAGATTTCTCAGTTA
TCAACACCGTTCHNCACTTCAGCACAGCGTGTGGCAGCATATTTCTCAGAAGCC
ATATCAGCAAAGGTTGGTGAGTTCAATGTCTAGGGATATACGCAACTTTGCCACAC
ACACACCAAAGCCACAAGGTAGCTTCAGCTTTTCAAGTCTTCAATGGTATTAGT
CCTTTAGTGGAGTTCTCACACTTCACAGCAAACCAAGCAATTCAAGAAGCCTTC
GAAAGAGAAGAGAGGGTGCACATCATAGATCTTGATATAATGCAAGGGTTG

FIG. 16M

BRPp1

TCTGCAGACAACTTTGAAGAAGCCAATACAATACTGCCTCAGATCACAGAATC
TCCACCCCCTATNGCAACTCGGTGCAACGAGTGGCTGCCTATNNNNNNNNNN
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNTGCATAGGAATGTATTCTCCTCTCCCTCCT
ATTACATGTCCCAGAGCCAGAAAATTGTGAAT

FIG. 17A

Partial DNA sequence of *ZCARECROW* gene

GATATCAGCATCATCAATTTTAAATGTAAGTTGGCAAAAGATCATGAGGGTTCTCATAGT
 AATTTCGCCCAAGGGTATGACACTGTCTCAATTGAGCAATCTAGTAGAGAACTGATCCA
 TCATATATTGCTCATATTGAAAGTGAAAAAGATATGCTCAAGAACCTAGTAGAGAAAGCTA
 AAAATTGAAAAATCTAGCTCTACTAGAAAAATATGATAGGTTGCCTGTTCTCATGAAAA
 TTATTTAGATAATCATATCATGGCTAGATGTGCTCATGAGGTTGTTCTTGCTAGTTTAG
 ATTCTCTGGGCATTTTCATCTCTTTAGATGCACCTAACATGATAGGAAGTTCTAATCTGG
 TGCCTTCACAATTCTGGTGATTCATGCTTCCTTCATTGCAATTGATATTGATGCTTGATTC
 ATGCTTCAGTCACITTTGTGCGTTTAAATTGGTATTGTATGTATCACTAGATTGTAGGGTGT
 CTGCAACTAGTGTTTACCATGTGGTTTTTAGTATCATTCGTATTAGTTTCTAATCTTC
 TATTGATATATTTAAAGTGATAACTAGTTTTAGAAATATTCTCTGTGCCATTAAATGCTAC
 AACTTGTTTTTAGCGTGTACGTTAGCATTATAATATTTCCTTATTATGAAAGCGGAAGAG
 AAACGCGCCCAACAGAGCATCCAGTCGTCTCATTTCACTTCATCGTTGGATCATAGA
 TGAGCGGTCCACGGTGAACCTCGTTTGCCTGCAAAACCAAGTCTCTACGCGCTGTTAAG
 TAGCTTCTAGAAACATCAAGATGTTCCCGTCCATTTCCTTTAGGAGGAGCGGATTCGGC
 GCGCAGTCGCCCCAAGGTCGCGACGCGCGCGGCGCTCGGCGCGCGCGCCAAAGGAGCGGAA
 CGAGGTGCAGCGGCGGAAGCAGCGCGGACGAGGAGGGGCTCCACCTGCTGAGTGTGAAGC
 TGCTGCTGCAAGTCGCGGAGGCGGTGAAGCGGCAACCTCGACGCGGCAACGAGAGCGC
 ACTTCGCGGAGGCCATGTGCGCGCGCTGCTCAGCTCCTGCTAGGCTGTACGCGCGCG
 TGCGCGCGCGCTCCCCCGCGCGCGCGCGCTCCACGCGCGGTGGCGCGCGGTTCCAGG
 TGTTCAAACGCGATCAGCCCTTCGTCAAGTTCTGCGCACTTCAACGCGCAACGAGGCGCATCC
 AGGAGGGGTTTCGAGCGGGAGGAGCGTGTGCACATCATGACCTCGACATCATGCAAGGGG
 TGCAAGTGGCGGGCCTCTCCACATCTGTCTCCGCGCGCGCGCGCGCGCGCGCGGTTCCG
 GGCTCACCGGCTGGGGGCGTCCATGGAAGCGCTGAGGCGGAGGGGAGCGGCTCTCGG
 AACTCGCGGACAGCGCTCGGCGCTGCGCTTCGAGTTCTGCGCGCTGCGCGAGAGGCGCGGCA
 ACGTTGACCCGCGAGAGCTGGGGGTACGCGCGGGGAGGCGGCTGCGCGTCACTGGCGCGC
 ACCACTCGCTTTACGAGCGTCAAGGCTCGGACTCCAGCAAGCGCTCGGCTCATCCAAAGGT
 CTTCCATTTTCTCTGCGCTTCTTCCATGTCAAATCTTGATGCAATCATGACCACTT
 TTCAGCTGCTGACATTGGATAATGTGAGCTTTACGGCAAGCATCAAGTCGTGGTAGTACA
 TCATTTACAGCTATTTCTAAATATTTCTCGGAGTTTCTGCTCATAGTAAAAAAAAT
 CGCGTTTTGAGGCTCAAAAGGCGATTTCTTCGAGGTTTGCTGTTGAGCGCTATTTTGGA
 AACCCCATTTTCTCAATTGATTTTATTTTAAAGAAAAATAGTTTCATTTTCTCTGT
 TGAATGGAGTCCCAACTAAACCTTAATATTAAGAAAAAAGCGCTTGGAGCTCAAAAGC
 CTCGTTGTATGACCAACCAAGCTTTATAGGTTTAAAAAGGTTGAATCTTGACAATGCTTT
 TGAAGAGGTTGAATCTTGACAATGCTTTGAGATGATAGCTAGTGTAGTCTGTAGTGGGA
 GCATCCTCCATGGTCTTTGGTGATCGAGAATTCCTGCAAGCGCGGGGATCC

FIG. 17B

Partial amino acid sequence of ZCARECROW protein

YQHHQFXMXVGKRSXGFSYXFGHKVXHCINXALXXRNXSIIYCSYXXKKRYAQEPSREAK
NKKIXLYXKNMIGCLFLMKIYXIIISWLDVAHEVVLASLDSCGHSSLLDALTXEVSNLV
LHNSGDSCLFHCNXYXCLTHASVTLCVXLVLYVSLDCRVSATSVSPCGFLVSFVLVSNFL
LIYXSDNXFKXYSLVPLMLQLVFSVYVSIIIFPYYESGRETRPTASTSSHFTFIVGSXM
SGPRKTPFACKTTSSSTRCXVASRNITMCPVHSFRRSRIRRRSRPRSRPPRPPPPRSGR
RCSGGSSATRRASTCXVLTLLLOCAEAVNADNLDAAHQTLLEIATLTPFGTSTORVAA
FAEAM SARVVSSGIGLYAPLPPGSPAAARLHGRVAAAFOVFNGISPFVKFSHTANOATQ
EAFEREERVHIIDLDTMOGLQWPGLFHLLVSRPGGPPRVRLTGLGASMDALEATGKRLSD
FADTLGLPFECAVAEKAGNVDPQKLGVTREAVAVHWPHHSLYDVIGSDSNTLWLIORS
SIFLLCLSSMSNLDAMITTFQLLTLDNVSTASIKSWXYIHYSYFXNILLRFPFAHSSKKS
RFEAQKAISSEVCCXALFWKPHFLNKFLEFKELVHFSLVKWSPKLTLLKKTFRGAQNA
RCYDQPALXVXKGXILTMLKRLNLDNAFEMILXCSLXWSILHGLWXSRIIPAARGI

FIG. 18

	302		349
<i>SCR</i>	SADNLEEANKLLEISQLSTPYGTSAQRVAAYFSEAMSARLLNSCLGI		
<i>SRPd1</i>	SADNFxEANTMLLEISELSTPXXXXXXXXXXVFSxXXMSxRLVSSxLxI		
<i>SRPg1</i>	STENLEDANKMLLEISQLSTGXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXCLGI		
<i>SRPp1</i>	SADNFEEANTILPQITELSTPYxNSVGRVAAYXXXXXXXXXXXXCIGM		

	350		396
<i>SCR</i>	YAALPSRWMPQTH-SLKMVSFAFQVFNGISPLVKFSHTANQAIQEAFE		
<i>SRPd1</i>	YASLPATVVP--PHGQKVAS		
<i>SRPg1</i>	YATLP-----HTHQSHKVASAFQVFNGISPLVEFSHTANQAIQEAFE		
<i>SRPp1</i>	YSPLPPIxMSQ---SQKIVN		

	397	412
<i>SCR</i>	KEDSVHIIDLDMQGL	
<i>SRPg1</i>	REERVHIIDLDMQGL	

FIG. 19

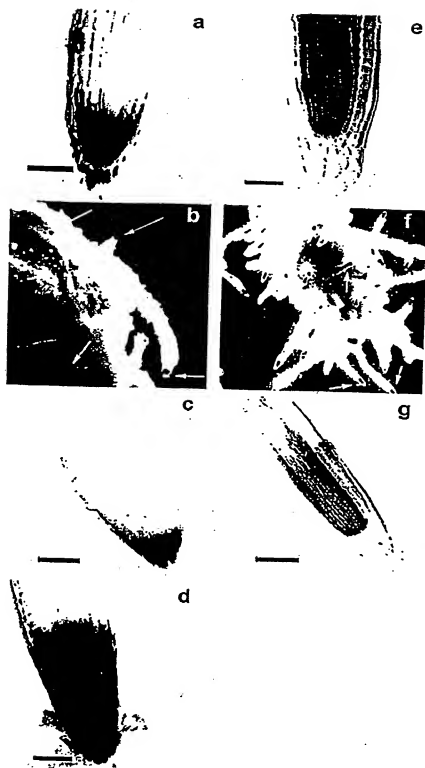


FIG. 20

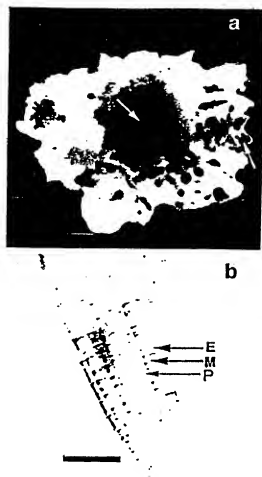
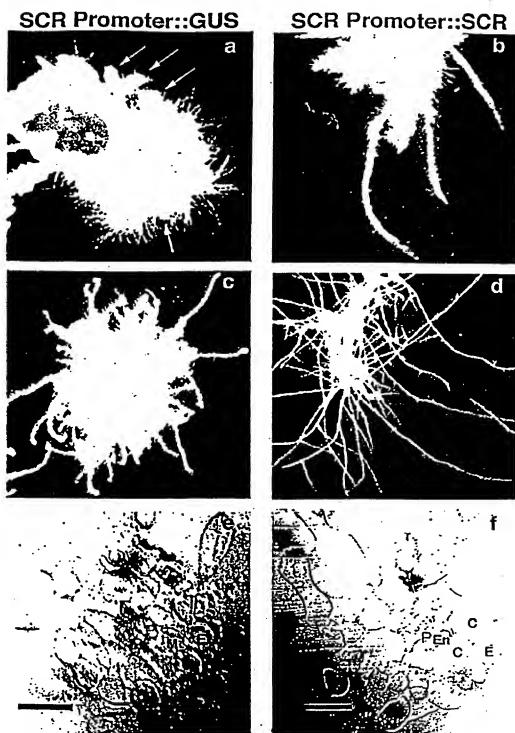


FIG. 21



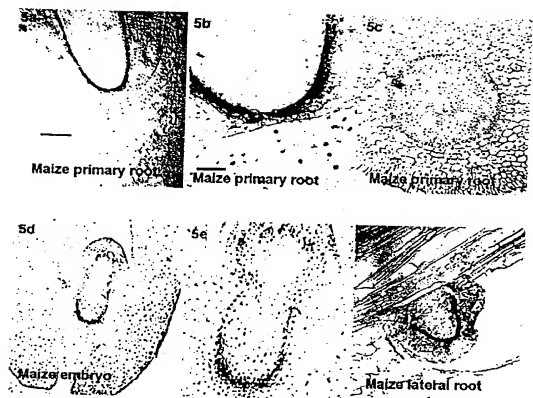
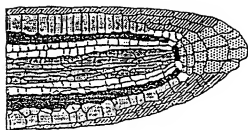
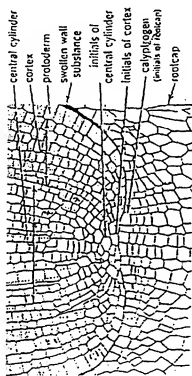


Fig. 22



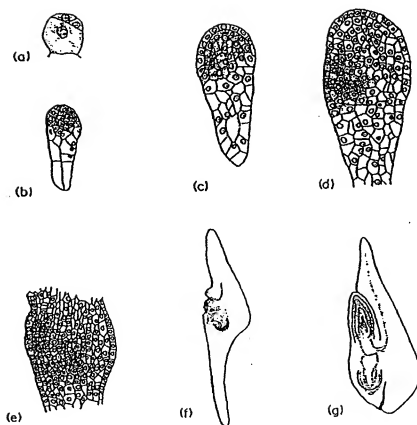
B. *dicotyledonous closed-type (Arabidopsis)*



A. *monocotyledonous closed-type (Zea)*

The schematic representation of the root apical meristems of maize (A.) And Arabidopsis (B.). Both show a type of a closed meristem in which all files of cells coverage onto a pole at the root apex, marking the boundary between the root proper and the root cap discrete.

Fig. 23



Embryo development in maize. (a) Three-celled embryo showing first division of terminal cell. (b)-(c) Embryos showing embryo proper and suspensor. (d)-(e) Embryos showing the initial development of shoot and root apical meristems. (f)-(g) Embryos showing the elaborate organization of shoot and root apical meristems.

Fig. 24

ctgttagctcagcctactcactccactcaactcaccaccaactccactccgctcccgagc 60
 ccggactgactgactgactggtggtggtggtgcatcagcagccggcgggcgcaaaa 120
 cagcgaatgcttccctccctcactcaccctatcccccgcgctgggtgcgcgagatcgcc 180
 atgcgcggcgggcttctcttggcgtttctcagatggggctctctctctctctctctct 240
 tctctgctctctccggcgcatccacgcgcgcacactctcttccccactctcATGCCACC 300
 1 H P P
 GCCACGGCTTCGGCTTCCTCTCACTCTTATTGCGCGCGTGCGCTCCGCCACACTCCC 360
 4 P P P P P P P L T P Y C R R C P P P P H L P 420
 TCGGCTCTCTCTCTTCCCAAAACACTCTCTCTCACTACCTCCATCAGCTAGACCA 360
 24 P P P P S S P N H F L L H Y L H Q L D H 420
 CCAAGAGCGCGCGCGCGCGGCACTGGTCGCAAGCGCGCGCGGTCCGACATGACCTCCC 480
 44 Q E A A A A A M V R K R P A S D M D L P 540
 GCGCGCGCGCGCGCACTGTCAGGGGACCTCTCGACGTCACGGCGCGCGGTCCCGCGCG 540
 64 P P R R H V T G D L S D V T A A A A A G 600
 TGTGTGGTGTAGTGGCGCGCGCTCTCCCGACGGCGCGCTGCGCGCGTCCCGCAACCA 600
 84 V G G S G A P S S A S A Q L P A L P T Q 660
 GCTCCACGACTGCCCGCGGTTCACGACCAACGCGCGGAGGTGGAGCTGCCCGCGCA 660
 104 L H Q L P P A F Q H H A P E V D V P A H 720
 CCGCGCGCGCGCGCGCAAGCGCGCGCGCGCGGCAACCGCGGTCCAGGACCGCGGT 720
 124 P A P A A H A Q A G G E A T A S T A W 780
 GGTGGAGCGCATCTCCCGGACATCTCGGAGGACGCGCGCGCGCGGTCTCCATCC 780
 144 V D C I R D I G S S G G A A V S I T 840
 GCGACTCATCCACAGTCCCGGAGATCATCCACCCCTGCAACCCCGCGCTCGCGTGGT 840
 164 Q L I H N V R E I I H P C N P G L A S L 900
 CCTGGAGCTCCGCTCCGCTCTCTCTCGACCGGACCGCGCGCCCTACTCCGCGCGCG 900
 184 L E L R L R S L L A A D P A P L P P P P 960
 GCGACCGGACGACATGCTCTCTCGACCGCGCTCCGCGCGCGCTCTCCGCGCGCTGAC 960
 204 Q P Q Q H A L L H G A P A A A P A G L T 1020
 GCTCTCTCTCCCGGCAAGCTCTCCGGAACAAGCGCGCGCAACGACATCCACCGCGTGC 1020
 224 L P P P P P L P D K R R H E H P P P C Q 1080
 GCGACACAGCAGGAGGAACCGCATCCGCGCGCGCGAGTCCGCGCAAGCGCGCGGGA 1080
 244 Q Q Q Q E E P H P A P Q S P K A P T A E 1140
 AGAGACCGGACGCGCGCGCGCGCGCGCAAGCAGCAGCTGCTCGCGCGCGCAAGGAGCG 1140
 264 E T A A A A A Q A A A A A A A K E R 1200
 GAGGAGGAGCAGCGCGCGGAGCAGCGCGGAGGAGGCGCTCCAGCTCTGACCGTGTCT 1200
 284 K E E Q R R F Q R D E E G L H L L T L L 1260
 GCTGCAGTGGCGGAGCGCGTGAACGCGGACAACTGGACACGCGCACGAGACGCTGCT 1260
 304 L Q C A E A V N A D N L D D A H Q T L L 1320
 GAGACTCGCGGAGTACGACGCGCGTTCGGCACTCTGACGACGCGGTGGCGCGCTACTT 1320
 324 E I A E L A T P P F G T S T Q R V A A Y F 1380
 CGCGGAGCGCATGTCCGCGCGCTCTGACGCTCTGCTGGCGCTGTACGCGCGCTGCC 1380
 344 A E A M S A R L V S S C L G L Y A P L P 1440
 CGCGCGCTCTCCCGCGCGCGCGCGCTCAAGCGCGCGGTCCGCGCGGTTCAGGTGTT 1440
 364 P G S P A A A R L H G R V A A A F Q V F 1500
 CAACCGCATCAGCGCGCTTGTCAAGTTCGCACTTCAACGCGCAACGAGGCACTCAGGA 1500
 384 N G I S P F V K F S H F T A N Q A I Q E 1560
 GCGGTTCGAGCGGAGGAGCGCTGCATCATCAGCTCGACATCATGACGGGCTGCA 1560
 404 A F E R E E R V H I I D L I H G G L Q 1620
 GTGGCGGGGCTCTTTCACATCTTCTCCCGCGCGCGCGCGCGCGCGCGGTGAGGCT 1620
 424 W P L L L A S R P G P P P V L L 1680
 CACCGCGCTCGCGGCTTCATGAGGCGTCCGCGGCAACGCGGAGCGCGCTCTCGATTT 1680
 444 T G L G A S M E A L E A T G K R L S D F 1740
 CGCGGACAGCTCGCGCTCGCTTCGAGTTCTCGCGGTCCGCGGAGAGCGCGGCAATGT 1740
 464 A D T L G L P F E F C A V A E K A G N V

Fig. 25A

TGACCCGAGAGCTAGGGGTCAAGAGCGGAGGCGCTGCGCTCACCTGGCTGCACCA 1800
 484 D P E K L G V T R R E A V A V H W L H H
 CTGCTCTACGAGCTCACTGGCTCGACTTCAACACGCTCTGGCTCATCCAAAGtagga 1860
 504 S L Y D V T G S D S N T L W L I Q R
 aggtgataccactctctcgactctgacttcttctgctaccatgtcaaatcttgatgcaatc 1920
 atggccacttttcagctactaacacttttagtttagccaatgagacatccagtagtaactaa 1980
 tctaaaaaaataatcttcagaggttctctagtataaaaaacgggttttttgagctcaaaa 2040
 agctgtcattatgaccaaccaacttcttaggttataaaaaggttgaatcttggcaatgct 2100
 ttttgagcagatgctgactgaagctctggtagggagatctctcataggtctttgtgga 2160
 tccagaaacacaaagtagatatttctgctgactttggttagtgaggaggtttctgataca 2220
 tcaactggaggatggagctgaagttctcatcatcatgaccaactttccatggcaaaaag 2280
 tttctagttccaatggaggagagatgattactgagtgtgactgaatggagtaactgtcatc 2340
 tttaccaactaacatcattttattatacataaatcatcatccggagcctaaactcagaa 2400
 aggttaatacaaaagtgcantctttctcaaatggctgcatatgccagtggtacatgcttg 2460
 gccattgtactttttcggtagcaactctctgctcaagcatgagatgaaggcctgaactgc 2520
 aatgtccttggattgatgcaacattattagaagaacacgctaaagcgtgcccgtctctggc 2580
 aagggcgaatgcctatcgtcagacagacagggattcggaatcgaatggctagctggtgac 2640
 aaatcgacggggattataaactacattggtcattgattccatccccacacacctgca 2700
 ggttggcccccaaggtgtgacaaatggtagcagagacctgagccactcgggctcttccc 2760
 522 L A P K V V T H V E Q D L S H S G S F
 TGGCGCGCTTGTGGAGGCCATCCACTACTACTCGCGCGCTGTTCGACTCGCTGGAGCGGA 2820
 541 L A R F V E A I H Y Y S A L F D S L D A
 GCTACGCGGAGGACAGCGCCGAGCGGCACTGCTGGAGCAGCAGCTGCTGTCCGCGGAGA 2880
 561 S Y G E D S P E R H V V E Q Q L S R E
 TCCGCAACCTCTGCGCTGCGCGCGCGCGCGCGCACCGCGGAGCTCTGAGCTTCCGAGCT 2940
 581 I R N V L A V G G F A R T G D V K F G S
 GCGCGGAGAGCTGCGGAGCTCGCGGTTCGCGCGCGCTCGCTCGCGCGGACGCGCGCGG 3000
 601 W R E K L A Q S G F R A A S L A G S A A
 CGCAGCGCTCCCTCTGCTCGGATGTTCCCTCCGACGCGGTACACGCTGGTGGAGGAGA 3060
 621 A Q A S L L L G M F P S D G Y T L V E E
 ACGGCGCGCTGAAGCTCGGGTGGAGGAGCTCTGCTGCTCACCGCGCTCGGCTGGCGCC 3120
 641 N G A L K L G W K D L C L L T A S A W R
 CCATCCAGGTGCGCGCTGCGCTTGAtagagactctgctgtgctctgttctgttgagag 3180
 661 P I Q V P P C R *
 gccgccactccacttgttttgcactctgtagctgctcggtttgttcatcagctgggagata 3240
 agaaaaagcggaanctactaatgtctgtggagtagatccatccattcacagtgatagta 3300
 ctgagtactaaagcttttaattagtgcaatgtagatgctgttctgttgcaggttgtagtc 3360
 gtatcctgtctgtgtctcttcttcttcttctgtgtgtgtgtgtgtgtgtgtgtgtgtgt 3420
 atgctgt 3480
 tcatgtaaagttagcatcaagcaagtatta 3510

Nucleotide and deduced amino acid sequence of the maize *SCARECROW*.
 Amino acid numbers are shown to the left; nucleotides are numbered
 on the right. Forward and reverse primers tested are underlined (J1050F
 and J1450R).

Fig. 25B

74/101

Zm SCR	MPPPPPPPPEL TFCYRUCPPP HLPPPPPPSP H8LLLYLYLQ LKHQAAAA	50
At SCR	MNES----- GDFNGQPPP HSPLETTSSG SSSSN--HG PPPPPPPPLV	42
Zm SCR	MVRKRPASDM ELPP---PER HVTGDSVDT AAAAAGVGS GAPS-SASAQ	96
At SCR	MVRKRLASEM SSNPYNNSS RPPRRVSHLL DSNVNTVTQ QPPLTAAT	92
Zm SCR	LALPQLQHD LP--PAFQEH ABEVDVPHSP APAKH-AQAG GEATASTAM	143
At SCR	VSSQNPPELS VQGFSGLPVF PSORGRNMV KSVQPMQDS SSSASPTWM	142
Zm SCR	VGLIIRDTIG SSGAAVSIT QLIRNVREII HPONPOLSL LPLRLSLA	193
At SCR	VDAIRDLIH SS--TSVSIP QLQNVREII FPNRMGLM LPLRLSLA	190
Zm SCR	ADAPLPPPPP QQQQALLIG APAAAPAGLT LPPPPLPKK RHEBPPPCQ	243
At SCR	LDPSS-SSDF SPOTFEPLVQ LSNHSP---PQQQQHQQ QQQHPPPP	235
Zm SCR	QQQEEHPDA PQSPKAPTAE ETAAAAAAQ AAAAAAAGR KEDRRKRD	293
At SCR	PIQQERENS STDA-PPQPE TVTATVPAVO THTAELRER KEDRRKRD	284
Zm SCR	EDGLRLTL LQCAEAVNAD NLDGKHQLL ETAEATPPG TSTQVAAVF	343
At SCR	EDGLRLTL LQCAEAVNAD NLEENKLLL EISQLETPYG TSAQVAAVF	334
Zm SCR	AENHARUVS SCLGLYAPLP PGSPAAARLI GRVAAAPQVF NGISPFVKS	393
At SCR	SEAHARULH SCLGLYAAPL SSGPQTH-S LGRVAAQVF NGISPLVKS	383
Zm SCR	HTTANQAIQE AFEREKRVII IDLDIMQGL WPGFPHILAS RPOGPPRVL	443
At SCR	HTTANQAIQE AFEREKRVII IDLDIMQGL WPGFPHILAS RPOGPPRVL	433
Zm SCR	TGLASNEAL EATGRRLSDF ADTGLPPEF CAVAERKRV DPKLGVTIR	493
At SCR	TGLTSHAL QATGRRLSDF TUKGLPPEF CPLAEKRVNL DTEHNVRR	483
Zm SCR	EAVAVHGLH SLVDVTGSDS HTLMLQLRLA PKVTVVEQD LSHSGFLGR	543
At SCR	EAVAVHGLH SLVDVTGSDA HTLMLQLRLA PKVTVVEQD LSHSGFLGR	533
Zm SCR	VEADHYSA LFDLSLASYG EESPERHVE QQLAREIDN VLAAGVPSH	593
At SCR	VEADHYSA LFDLSLASYG EESPERHVE QQLAREIDN VLAAGVPSH	583
Zm SCR	GVVPGSMRE KLAQSGFRAA SLGASMAQA SLLGHPFSD GTVLVEAGA	643
At SCR	GVVPGSMRE KMQCGFRII SLGADMTQA TLLLGHPFSD GTVLVEAGT	633
Zm SCR	LKLGRDLCT LYSAMRPIQ VPPCR	668
At SCR	LKLGRDLGL LYSAMTRP ----S	653

Fig. 26A

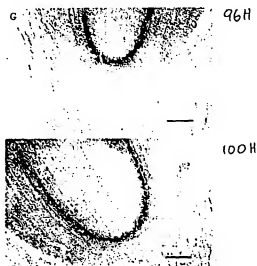
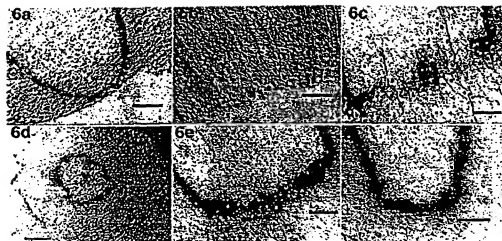


Fig. 27

76/101

Z25645

ctttgtcaat ggtaaatgag ctgaggcaga tagtttctat ccaaggagac ccttctcaga
61 gaatgcagc ttacatggtg gaaggtctag ctgcaagaat ggcgccttca ggaaaattca
121 tctacagagc attgaaatgc aaagagcctc cttcgatga gaggcttgca gctatgagat
181 cctgtttgaa gtctgccctt gtttcaagtt cgggttttta gcagctaatg gtgcgatact
241 tgaagcaatc aaaggtgaag aagaagttca cataatcgat ttcgatataa accaagggaa
301 ccaatacatg acactgatac gaagcattgc tgagtingcc tgggtaaacg acctgcgctg
361 aggttaaaca ggaattgatg acctgaatc cagtnccaac cyctccattt gggggggcct
421 aaagaa

Fig. 28A

Z34183

gagtagcagc ttaaaagctat tcccggtgac gcgattctca atcagttcgc tatcgattcg
61 gotttcttct ctaaccaagc cggcgaggga gatacgtata ctacaaacaa gcggttgaaa
121 tgctcaaaag ggtcgttgga aacctacac ggcacggctg agatcaactc ggcattgtgt
181 cctgggtgac tcgcaggaga acggtgtgag tctcgttcac gcgcttttgg cttgcgctga
241 aagctgttca gaagagaat ctgactgtag cggantctgg tgaagcaaat cggattotta
301 gcggtttctc aactcggagc gatgagaaaa gtcgctactt act

Fig. 28B

77/101

Z34599

aaatttttca attacctaat ataatgaag ataagatcct aacaagtgac aaagggaaaa
 61 acagtaggat ttagtttggc ttcggtcgga aatctatcat cataaccggt tcaacagatc
 121 aattcattga gccaccatct aattggtgag agtttccaag ccgaggtggc tatgagcggg
 181 cgtgtgtgccc aacccaacat gagacagccg tcaactctct ccacccgata accctcaccg
 241 ccgttgaaca gagccaaaag catactcgct tgetttaaacy cattcgaacc aatatgtgca
 301 gccgcaaac cagcagacc gaaccggttc ctccantgac ttcaacgttt catgacgggt
 361 caacttcggt ca

Fig. 28C

Z33712

ttttttttta agtgagaacc ttaacaaatt taaccatttg aactgaaata tgaacatgta
 61 aagactcatt cacacttagc aantaggttt agaaccaaaa ctctaattat ttttatataa
 121 tagggaaaaa aaagaaaaga aaattcttcc ataagtgtta gattagcttt tagtacctgt
 181 gatcaccctt aacctctggt aataatacat ggagatgatt taaccagtta cacataaacc
 241 caagattaca gtaaaaacat aattatgttt tatgaacat aaagactata tgcctctgtc
 301 acttatctta cctccagct gaagcaacgg attaagcttt tctctctcca gcaaaaatgg
 361 gagctcacc atttcttctt taaggttgta cttnttgca

Fig. 28D

Z37192

gctatggaag gagagaagat ggttcatgtg attgatctcg atgctttetga gccagctcaa
61 tggcttgctt tgettcaagc ttttaactct aggcctgaag gtcacctca ttgagaatc
121 actgggttc atcaccagaa ggaagtgtt gaacaaatgg ctcataagact cattgaggaa
181 gcagagaaac tcgatatccc gtttcagttt aatccogttg tgagtaggtt agactgttta
241 aatgtagnac agtttagggg ttaaacagga gaggenttag ccgttagctc ggttcttcaa
301 ttgcata

Fig. 28E

Z37191

cogatcatca aattagtatt ctccagctca aattggattt ggtttggtat tacaccacaa
61 ccagaccaaa ttgaaccaac acacsaaggc tttaacatgca gaggcagtag aagcatttaa
121 gccaaaatag cataaagaga cagaaagtca ccatcacaaa acaactaaga ttgtgtcccc
181 atgtatacaa aaagaaagg gactctgctc ataaccacaa tagaagacaa actgtaatat
241 atcattcaact tcctgcatct ccaagctgat accgagtata gaggtcgatc ttgccagcaa
301 attactgcgc acccgntctc ttcccttgatt ctatacccat caaaa

Fig. 28F

79/101

Z46550

gtggaattac aattacagca atttgtatc aattgttgaa totaagcctg gcttcctc
61 ttggcctgg aacgatttac ctctctcac tcttcttcc tggcgataac caaaccaaac
121 cgatgcggta ttcttagttt tgttttggtt tcaatgttat ttttggtag acaaatatc
181 aattgttaat atactcctg gtcagagtgt ttgttttcc ttttagttcg aacgttgaat
241 taattcaggg gtaggtttg aattctctga acctatgtg tttttggta acatcattg
301 gatttgtgaa ctaggtttaa aaactggtct tagtcttgtt gtttctcat tagataattt
361 aaactggtt gcttctttat ttttgggtg ggataaaagt gacog

Fig. 28G

Z38048

gtggaattnc aattacagca atttgtatc aattgttgaa totaagcctg gcttcctc
61 ttggcctgg aacgatttac ctctctcac tcttcttcc angcgataac caaaccaaac
121 cgatgcgggt attcttagtt ttgttttgtt ttcaatgtta ttttggtag gacaaatatt
181 caattgttaa tatactcctt ggtagagtg tttgttttn ctttagttc gaacgttgaa
241 ttaattcagg ggtaggtttt gaattctctg aacctnatgt gtttntggt aacatcattt
301 ggatttgtga actaggttta aaaactggnc ttagtcttgt tgtttctca ttaggataat
361 ttaaactggt ttgcttcttt atttnggtt gggataaaagt gacog

Fig. 28H

Z38085

caaaactaca tttcatcact tttttgagca aaattacaaa taaaagagta gttacaaata
61 tattttgggtt tcaacttcoct aatttttatga aatagtaatt acatctcaca cagatgacca
121 gaaccgggtca cttttatccaa ccaaaaaataa agaagcaaac cagttt₁aaat tatctaatga
181 gaaaacaaca agactaagac cagtttttaa acctagtcca caaatccaaa tgatgttacc
241 aaaaaacaca taagggttcag agaattcaca acctaccctc ganttaatto aacgttcgaa
301 ctaaaagaaa aacaaaacac tctgaccacg gagtatatta acatttgatt atttgtctaa
361 ccaaaaataa cattgaaaac aaacaaaaac tanggaatac cggatcgggt

Fig. 28I

F13896

cccaacgggt cctgagcttc ttacttatat gcatactctg tatgaagcct gcccttattt
61 caaattegggt tatgaatctg ctaatggagc tatagctgaa gctgtgaaga acgaaagttt
121 tgtgcacatt atogatttcc agattttcca aggtgggtcaa tgggtgagtt tgatccgtgc
181 tcttggtgct agacctgggt gacctccgaa cgttaggata acgggaattg atgatccgag
241 atcatogttt gctogtcaag gaggacttgc agttagtgc acaaagcact tggca

Fig. 28J

81/101

F13897

gggtcatcaa catatcactt actactacaa catttgacaa ctgttctctn cggatcatgc
61 atgagtttta cttttacaaa cagattctgc aaactttaaa agcaagtctc taatctcttc
121 tgaaaccgaa caaggttttt attagttacc tccaagcaca agaagtgata agagggtgat
181 tottccatcc taaatacaat gctccatctc tttcttcaag tgtatacttc tctgaataac
241 tctcaagcaa tcttttgatt gttgcgttca catacagctc caaaggatcc gggttaaatc
301 ccgccatgtg aaaccgaga

Fig. 28K

F13949

caaaaattta tatattgtg tgaacttaaa tttaaaaac catcgactg agcaaaataa
61 nntcagaaac taaaaatttg tcatttaaga taaattgaat taaggaaant atttttttaa
121 taattgaaac tccggtggaa atcaggagga gcgacatctc catgtgaaa ctccgacgag
181 ttctgtcttt tgccaacata ggagaagtga gttatgttct tcttcgacgt gaaagcctct
241 cactggcgtc cyttggntna aacactcgcc ttgagactcc gtgaagttae tgtgcgtcac
301 cggtgagaaa cccatctgta gaaacatcgc ttgccacgtc atcatcgccc tttctatcgg
361 acggctacga tccaacacca gcttctctat ctccggctgt ataaggaaa

Fig. 28L

82/101

T22782

ctattttnac aattttat ttttttagaa gtggtagtgg agtgaaaaa caaatcctaa
 61 gcagtcctaa cegatcccg aagctaaaga ttctncacct toccaaataa agcaaacctt
 121 agatccgaca ttgaaggaaa aaccttttag atccatctct gaaaaaaacc aacctgaag
 181 agagatcacc atcatcatca tcatcaagat aagaagacta tgatgatgaa tgaagaagnc
 241 gacggtaacg gcattggatga gttcttagct gttcttggtt ataagggttag gtcattccgaa
 301 atggctgatg ttgtctcaga aactcgagca gcttgaagtt atgatgtota atgttcaagn
 361 aagncggtct ttntcaactt cgcactttnn gactgttcac tntaatnogg cggngngttt
 421 caacgntggc ttgntttcna tgntnacoga ccttaat

Fig. 28M

T21627

atgggaaagg agcatttaatt ctgactcaa ttgctctacg agctctctcc ttgtttcaaa
 61 ctgggtttcg aggcgcgcaa tctcgccatt ntcgacgcg cgcataacaa cgcggtgga
 121 atnatgatac cgcacgtaatt cgatttcaat atcggagaag gtggacaata cgttaacctt
 181 ctccntacat tatccacgcy ccggaatggt aaagtnaga gtcagaatto tcgggtggtt
 241 aanatcaccg gccgtggoga acaacgttta cgggatgttt agtcggatga cgggtggnga
 301 agagaggttt aaaagccgct ncgngntttt ttttgnagcc actnngnntn atccg

Fig. 28N

83/101

H76979

actcgggtatc tccgtaagtt tcaacgtggt gacgagtta cgactcgggt atctgaatcg
 61 tnaatctntc ggggtgtnatc ccgacgagac ttggctgta aacttagctt tcaagcttta
 121 tcgtgttccc gacgaaagcg tatncacgga gaatccaaga cgaacttctc cggcgcgtga
 181 agggagctta accgcgcgtg gttactctag tggagcaaga aatgaattcg aatacggcgc
 241 cgttttttagg gagagtaagt nagtcatgcy cgtttnacgg tgcgttnctt gantcggtcg
 301 agtctacggt tctagtacg gattccgac ccgtgccaaa atttninggaa ggaatttgcc
 361 cgnaannttn naaacccggt g

Fig. 280

N96767

atnaaaagtc tttttttttt ctttgttaca taagattcct acacttttcg aaatggaaaa
 61 tcacaatgat aataatatca gaataatctc gaaaattaat aataatatgg taataataag
 121 aagaaaaaaa aagagtgtgt gaagttaacg ccaagcggat gcgacagtga gtgcccgtcc
 181 catccaacca aagcacacac ctccgttate ttctttaacg gtaaaagccc ggtggactcg
 241 gtttccaaga ctcttcacg actccgetat cttctcactc aatggcatta actcaaaacc
 301 agccatgctc atccgcattc gccatttncc ggaacanctc gnaccgcctc atacgntcga
 361 ttctctcgga cggcacocng ttttactago ttccggncaa ttcttctcctn aactttggaa
 421 cggtnggatt cgttcttggg accgtaggct tggcccgcct aagaacgnac cgtacagggg
 481 nntgttttnt taatttcctc taaaaggggg cgnttttggg ttnatttttn ana

Fig. 28P

T43670

caaccntttt atagtcaagc agctctcaac gctttttttt caaggctctgt naagcctoga
 61 aattatcaga ntttncaatc tccgtgcgcg atgattganc tcacgtcggg gaattgatg
 121 agtttntttg gngggttcgg ttcctctcag cnttacgggt taccggttcc cagggtctcan
 181 acgcaacagc aacaatcgga ttacgggttta tttgggtggga tccgaatggg aatcgggtcg
 241 ggtattaata attatccaac attaacccgc gttccgtgta ttgaacgggt tcaaaaacgg
 301 gtctcatgaat cggaggacca ttgttganta agnttaagag agcttttgtn aaacaancct
 361 tttangattg atnaccg

Fig. 28Q

T76186

tgcatacaac gcaccgtttt tcgtaacacg gtttcgcgaa gtctatttca tttctcctcg
 61 atttttgaca tgcttgagac aattgtgcca cgagaagacg aagagaggat gttccttgag
 121 atggagggtct ttgggagaga ggcactgaat gtaattgctt gcnaagggtg ggaagagtg
 181 gagaggcctg agacatacaa gcagtggcac gtacgggcta tgagggtcagg gttggtgcag
 241 gtccatttg acccaagcat tatgaagaca tcgctgcata aggtccacac attctaccac
 301 aaggattttg tgatcgggtca aagataacgc ggtggctctt tcaaggntgg aaggggaaag
 361 anctgtcatg ggtctttctt ttttgaaac cagagtcacca aggttttncc ggaaatcct
 421 ccttggnat tttnangncc ttttttgtt ttttttccn gnnantccc nggggnagtt
 481 tccagtttna ggnngtntt tncnaaaa

Fig. 28R

T44774

tgcatacaac gcaacggttt tngtaacacg gtttcgogaa gtctatttna ttctcctcg
 61 atttttgaca tgccttganac aattgtacca cgagaagacg aagagaggat gttecttgan
 121 atggaggctt ttgggagana ggcactgaat gtaattnott gcnaggttg ggaagagtg
 181 gagaggcctg anacatacaa gcagtggcac gtacgggcta tgaggtcagg gttggtcag
 241 gttccatttg acccaagcat tatgaagaca tcgctgcata aggtccacac attctaccac
 301 aagggttttt tgatccntcc aagataacg gtggctcttn caaagctttg aagggaagga
 361 cctttcatgg gtcttttctt ttttggaacc aggtcccaag gttttncccg gaatccccgn
 421 tggaattttg nnncccttt tgattttttt tccccgnaa ttnccc

Fig. 285

T45793

gagacggtag atccgncgag ctaaaagcttc ggcaagtaa gtagccactt tnnatnagc
 61 tccggtttga nacacagcta agcatccnat ttgcttcaaa agagcttcg ctagagtcaa
 121 attgttctnc tggattgctt ctgcacaagc cataagcgcg tggactaaac gaacacggtt
 181 ctcttgogag tnaaccagga taacagaacg anttgactca gccgcgcgag tcgttgctgt
 241 ggtggttgtc gtcacgcgag ttccctatgac tccaccaatn tgggtaccg togaagtcga
 301 tgtaaccata ggatcagggc ttcgngcatg nttttaaaac gg

Fig. 28T

T46205

gtttgattcg ttggaaggag ttccgaatag tcaagacaaa gtcattntctg aagtttactt
61 agggaaacag atttgttaate nggtggcttg tnaagntect gacagagtcg agagacaaga
121 aacgttgagt caatngggaa accggtttgg ttccgtccggt ttacgcgcgg cacatcttgg
181 gtctaacgcg ttttaagcaaag enagtatnct tttntntgtn ttttaatagt gccaaggtta
241 tcgtgtggag gagagtaatg gatgtttgat gttgggttgg cacactnngc ccactcattt
301 accaactccg gttttggaaa c

Fig. 28U

N96653

taaaaattga tccccaaaag gcataaatta aaaatgacct accaaaaaga tatatataag
61 aattttaaac aagtgaacga aaataataaa nataaacaaa aggcataaac gtctgattca
121 gttcggttta ggtcttggtc ogaacatatg tcatcaccgg tccactgac tcaatctcaa
181 attcactcgn ctgactcca ccacgtcgt atgcttcgag tcaaaactcag tacgncgcgg
241 tcgagagttt ccaagcggag gtggtaatga gtggacgagt gtgccaaccc ancatcaaac
301 atccattact ttctccaca cgttaacctt ggccactatt taaacacagg caaaangcat
361 acttgtttgc ttaaaccgcg ttagnccnaa gntttgcgg gogntaaacc cggcngaccc
421 aancgcgntt tcccnatttg ctcaacggt ttngtgnctt ttgcttttt gnatggcctt
481 taaangnncc

Fig. 28V

T76483

aaaaaatggg aaaccatcac tcttgatgaa cttatgatca atccaggaga gacaacggto
61 gtcaacngca ttcatcggtt acaatacacn cctgatgaaa ctgtgtcatt agactctoca
121 agagacacgg ttctgaagct attcagagat atcaatcctg acctctttgt gtttgcagag
181 attaacggaa tgtacaactc tcctttcttc atgacgaggt tcgagagaagc gcttttncat
241 tacncttcac tctttgacat gtttgacacc acaatacacg gagaggatga gtacaaaaac
301 aggtcactgt ttggagagag agttactttt gaganacgcg nttagcgtg attttcctgc
361 nngggnttca nancgggttt tnnnggcctt aaaacctnca agaaatnggn ggtttgggtt
421 tt

Fig. 28W

F15454

aatcaatgtt ttggttatat ttcattacta gcaaccacc cacaaccaca tgacaattta
61 caagagaaaa acaaccacca ggtttggttt gtatacatat ataacttagg ttgtgttaca
121 acttaaaaca tcattgcaca tcttaaaaaat ttcagcgacc agaattgtgt ttgtattgtg
181 cototttott tatccacctc agtaaccat cttactat aactaccca atot

Fig. 28X

N37425

gcgaatgttg agatottgga agcaatagct ggggaaacca gagtccacat tatcgatttt
 61 aagattgcac agggatcaca atacatgttt ttaattcagg agcttcogaa acgcocctgg
 121 gggccgcgct tgcctgcgtgt nacgggtgtg gatgattcan agtccaccta tgcctgtggg
 181 ggaggactca gcttggtagg tgagaggett gcaactttgg cgcagtcattg tgggtgcccg
 241 ttttagtttc acgatgccat catgtctggg tgcaagggtc agcgggaaca tctcgggttg
 301 gaacctggct ttgctgttgt tgtgaacttc ccatatgtat tacaccacat gccagaacga
 361 agcgttaagtt titgaaatc acagngacag gcttctgcat ctntacaana gccittcccc
 421 aaactggtac totagtaggc aagattcaac acaacacttg catena

Fig. 28Y

W43803

atgnaacata tagcaaaaga tcatgcaatg agtactatat ctcttaggct acactcttac
 61 acacpetatg tcacaagcat aatataacaa cattctagtg ttcaagaacc ctaactctga
 121 acttaatcca ctctgtttgg cgagagacta tcaacagaaa agccctacat aaatcccgat
 181 cgottagaac gtaaganaca acatctatga agacgaagga acccatagag atgaagcata
 241 caagattcta cctttccacc cttgaagtaa ccagttaccg ttttgatcaa catogaagtt
 301 tttatogtac ccgttttcgg attttcaact tcagattctg catcagttcc ttctcaagcg
 361 gnaogctgtcc taaatccggg tcgggtcagt ctcggtggc actggttata tggtctggg
 421 ctctccactc tctctggctc tcacaaggca caccattcac aatctntttt ccataaaact
 481 nnttttctnt catnngnenn atnttggett cccatngntg gttggggnnn nent

Fig. 28Z

W43538

tcaggttct tctttgtcat cttgttgccg aatccacaaa gaggagaata aagattcgac
61 ctttattaga tattaacgac tctggatttt tgggtttttg gagttggatc cacatgggtt
121 cttatccgga tggattccct ggatccatgg acgagttgga tttcaataag gaatttgatt
181 tgcctccctc ctcaaaccaa accttaggtt tagctaattg gttctattta gatgacttag
241 attttctatc cttggatcct ccagaggeat atccctccca gaacaacanc aacaacatca
301 tcaacaacaa agctgtagca ggagatctgt tatcatcttc aactgaatga cgntggattc
361 tctgattctg ttttgagtat ataagccaa gttctnatgg agnnggtnat gnagagaagc
421 ctttgatgtg tcatgnngnt ttgtnatta agntgctnng aaannacten nttnngc

Fig. 28AA

SCL 1

LSMVNELRQI VSIQGDPSQR IAAYMVEGLA ARMAASGKFI YRALKCKEPP
SDERLAAMQV LFEVCPCKF GFLAANGAIL EAIKGEEEVH IIDFDINQGN
QYMTLIRSIA ELPGKRPLR LTGIDDPESV QRSIGGLRII GLRLEQLAED
NGVSFKFKAM PSKTSIVSPS TLGCKPGETL IVNFAQLHH MPDESVTTVN
QRDELLHMVK SLNPKLVTVV EQDVNTNTSP FFPRFIEAYE YYSAVFESLD
MTLPRESQER MNVERQCLAR DIVNIVACEG EERIERYEAR GKWRARMMMA
GFNPKPMSAK VTNNIQNLIK QQYCNKYKLE EEMGELHFCW EEKSLIVASA
WR*

Fig. 28AB

90/101

SCL 3

AMEGEGMVBH IDLDASEPAQ WLALLQAFNS RPEGPPHLRI TGVHHQKEVL
EQMAHRLIEE AEKLDIPFQF NPVVSRLDCL NVEQLRVKTG EALAVSSVLQ
LHTFLASDDD LMRKNCALRF HNNPSGVDLQ RVLMMSHGSA AEARENDMSN
NNGYSPSGDS ASSLPSPSG RTDSFLNAIW GLSPKVMVVT EQSDHNGST
LMERLLESY TYAALFDCLE TKVPRTSQDR IKVEKMLFGE EIKNIISCEG
FERRERHEKL EKWSQRIDLA GFGNVPLSY AMLQARRLQ GCGFDGYRIK
EESGCAVICW QDRPLYSVSA WRCK*

Fig. 28AC

SCL 5

GTSPGPELL TYMHILYEAC PYFKFGYESA NGAIAEAVKN ESFVHIIDFO
ISQGGQWVSL IRALGARPGG PPNVRITGID DPRSSFARQG GLELVGQRLG
KLAEMCGVPF EFHGAALFCT EVEIEKLGVR NGEALAVNFP LVLHHMPDES
VTVENHRDL LRLVKHLSFN VVTLVEQEAN TNTAPFLPRF VETMNYHLAV
FESIDVKLAR DHKERINVEQ HCLAREVENL IACEGVEREE RHEPLGKWR
RFHMAGFKPY PLSSVYNATI KGLLESYSEK YTLERDGLAL YLGWKNQPLI
TSCAWR*

Fig. 28AD

91/101

SCL 6

AAIFYGHHHH TPPPAKRLNP GPGVITEQLV KAAEVIESDT CLAQGILARL
NQQLSSPVGK PLERAAFYFK EALNNLLHNV SQTLPYSLI FKIAAYKSFS
EISPVLQFAN FTSNQALLES FHGFHRLHII DFDIGYGGQW ASLMQELVLR
DNAAPLSLKI TVFASPANHD QLELGFTQDN LKHFAEINI SLDIQVLSLD
LLGSISWPNS SEKEAVAVNI SAASFSLPL VLRVFKHLSL TIIVCSDRGC
ERTDLPFSQQ LAHSLHSHTA LFESLDAVNA NLDAMQKIER FLIQPETEKL
VLDRSRPIER FMMTWQAMFL QMGFSPVTHS NFTESQAECL VQRTFVRGFH
VEKKHNSLLL CWQRTLVGV SAWRCRSS*

Fig. 28AE

SCL 11

KKWETITLDE LMINPGETTV VNCIHRQLYT PDETSLDSP RDTVLKLRD
INPDLVFAE INGMYSPPF MTRFREALFH YSSLFDMFDT TIHCERDEV
ISCEGAERFA RPETYQWRV RILRAGFKPA TISKQIMKEA KEIVRKRYHR
DFVIDSDNNW MLQGWKGRVI YAFSCWKPAE KFTNNNLNI*

Fig. 28AF

92/101

SCL 13

ANVEILEAIA GETRVHIIDF QIAQGSQYMF LIQELAKRPG GPPLLEVTGV
DDSQSTYARG GGLSLVGERL ATLAQSCGVF FEFHDAIMSG CKVQREHLGL
EPGFAVVVNF PYVLHHMPDE SVSVEKYRDR LLHLIKSLSP KLVTLVEQES
NTNTSPLVSR FVETLDYYTA MFESIDAARP RDDKQIRISAE QHCVARDIVN
MIACEESERV ERHEVLGKWR VRMMAGFTG WPVSTSAAFA ASEMLKAYDK
NYKLGHEGA LYLFWKRPM ATCSVWKNP NYIG*

Fig. 28AG

SCL 14

LLKVLLCHLV AESTKRRIKI RPLLDINDSG FIGFWSWIHM GSYPDGFPGS
MDELDNFKNDF DLPPSSNQTL GLANGFYLDD LDFSSLDPPE AYPSQNNNNN
NINNKA VAGD LLSSSSDDAD FSDSVLKYIS QVLMEEDMEE KPCMFHDALA
LQAAEKSLYE ALGEKDPSSS SASSVDHPER LASHSPDGSC SGGAFSDYAS
TTTTTSSDSH WSV DGLENRP SWLHTPMPSN FVFQSTSRSN SVTGGGGGGN
SAVYSGSGFD DLVSNMFKDD ELAMQFKKGV EEASKFLPKS SQLFIDVDSY
IPMNSGSKEN GSEVFVKTEK KDETEHHHHH SYAPPPNRLT GKKS HWRDED
EDFVEERSNK QSAVYVEESE LSEMFDMFL CGPGKPVCL NQNFPTESAK
VVT AQSN GAK IRGKKSTSTS HSND SKKETA DLRTLLVLCA QAVSVDDRRT
ANVXLRQIRE HSSPLNGSE RLAHYFANSL EARLACTGTQ IYTALSSKKT
SAADMLKAYQ TYMSVCPFKK AAIIFANHSM MRFTANANTI HIIDFGISYG
FQWPALIHRL SLSRPGGSPK LRITGIELPQ RGFRPAEEFR RQVIAWLDTV
SDTMFRLSTT QLLRNGETIQ VEDLKL RQGE YVVVNSLFRF RNLLDET VLV
NSPRDAVLKL IRKINPNVFI PAILSGNYNA PFFVT RFREA LFHYS AVFDM
CDSKLAREDE MRLMYVFEFY GREIVNVVAS EGTERVESRE TYKQWQARLI
RAGFRQLPLE KELMQNLKLK IENGYDKNFD VDQNGNWLLQ GWKGRIVYAS
SLWVPSSS*

Fig. 28AH

94/101

```

|----- LEUCINE KEPTAD I -----|
|----- A -----| |----- B -----|
SC13 SVVLDASLTHCAQVAANDRRCAQLKQLKLSSTFF--GDRCLACFTANGLEAALAGTSQVYGGT/SST---FSAAP/LIA
SC14 ETADLALTVLCAQVAVSDRRANVGLAQLKLSSTFF--GDRSGLAFTANGLAALAGTSQVYGGT/SST---FSAADLGA
SC15 LSAHNLQIVSIVQ-GDPSQIAIAVWGLAALAAASSTFVYALKCG---PSEDELAA
SC16 TSVCSTQVWGLATLAAGKTELEATELARKVSQTPGLE--HNSSEELVDHVAALASRIASPTFLY---GKE-----HLIS
SC17 FOLEPPLLAICYDARISDSDPHEASRTLLQITRESVSELDQPTFAVFTYALNSLSPHSA---TSSSSSTEDLTLS
SC18 GPVGTQGVKAAE-VIESDTCAGGLARINQGLSSPKPLERAAFTYELANLNLNVSQT-----LNFYSTLTKLIA
SC19 GCGFTEDLERVQVCEYDGLQALVSLNAGVAGVQKATFTYELASLTQSNH-----PILSSHSEVQRIDA
SC20 AQHLLSLSSSPHGSDTEELVULPTTALSVLDNQGGQDTAETVATVETNDRHSSSTVYSSVCKDQPLPTANNSQVLEY
SC21 NGVRLHALLACAEAVQKENTVVAELVQIGFLVSVQIG--ARQVATYFAELARRTYELSPS-----QSDIDKLSDTL
SC22 NGVRLHALLACAEAVQKNTLAEALVQIGLAVSQG--ARQVATYFAELARRTYELSPS-----QNDIDKLSDTL
SC23 TVRVRLHALLACAEAVQKRLADALVHGLVASSQAG--ARQVATYFAELARRTYELTYR-----DQVSSFSSTL
SC24 EQLHLLTACCAEAVSADNLEFANKLLEISQ-LSTPYTSNQKVAATSEMSARLLNCLGTALPESH--HPQVLSLHVA
SC25

```

```

|----- VALID -----|
|----- A -----| |----- B -----|
SC13 AMSEDM-----AVHIDLASEPAGWALLAQNSRPEG-----PPLRITGVSHQ
SC14 HQGLACQPFRLSVITVTRIDLAQNSR---VHIDPGLVQPTLTDPFNYG-----SPVRLGLEPQVGR
SC15 YQPTVCFPKKALIFANSISGRFTANANT---DEIDFGISYGFQMPALDRSLSRPG-----PFLRITDELHQRGR
SC16 LAEPVGLTWGRFGLAANGALLDAVEYSS---VHIDVLSYTHQPTTLTDSRANKLRKP-----PPLRLVLTASAEGR
SC17 ANVELLEAIGETR---VHIDFQIAGSSQVHQLQELAKRPG-----PPLRIVQWQDSGRYA
SC18 NHLYEACFTYCYTESAKALAEVYKESF---VHIDFQISQGGQVSLDALGRPG-----PFWRYTSDPSSFA
SC19 HQVLEVCCTGFGFLAANGALLSAIKGEE---VHIDFDQNGQVYTLDSIAELKGR-----PFLRLITDELHQRGR
SC20 TQVLYELSPCTFLGAANGALLDAANREGGSGPVIDFDIGGGQVYVNLKRTLSRNGKSGQNSPVKLVAVANVYGL
SC21 YKTLNACPFYSKFAULTANQALLAETKESNK---DLVDFGIVQGIQMPALLQALATISGE-----PTQVRSQIPAPSLG
SC22 DESSESVLYQAFRTSQALLSESHFTR---LKTDFDITGGQKAAEQELAEKAA---PFLSEITVYASIA
SC23 DYSSESTDFLFSHTANQALLDSQSSSFF--VHIDFPLQGGQVYASIADEITKESN---GCLFAVAVIA
SC24 YLNLQITPFFIRFGLTANQALLDTEINDAGA--LKLDELDSQGLVPLAQALAEKSNSESPF--PFLSLTQGRDVTGL
SC25 QMSFTCTPLVGFARTANQALLAETAGTOR---VHIDFSSQGLWPMALQALALRPG---PFWRLGIGPPA
SC26 RGA QMSFTCTPLVGFARTANQALLAETAGTOR---VHIDFSSQGLWPMALQALALRPG---PFWRLGIGPPA
SC27 QDPYESSYLFARFTANQALLVATAEK---VHIDFSLQGLWPMALQALALRPG---PFWRLGIGPPA
SC28 PWTNGISLWKFSPHTANQALLAETAEKESD---VHIDFSLQGLWPMALQALALRPG---PFWRLGIGPPA
SC29

```

```

|----- LEUCINE KEPTAD II -----|
|----- A -----| |----- B -----|
SC13 -----EVLEQAVSLTEAEKGLDIPFPNPVSRDCLANQELRKE--TOELAV 0 DFLNT
SC14 -----KME--TITLDELANPGETVWCTDRLOYTDEESVLSDFPRDVLN
SC15 -----PAQVETGCR--LAAYAKL--FGVPPEYKALAKMDA-----IQLELDIDREITVWKLFRANEDEESVLSDFPRDVLN
SC16 -----PAEETGRQVIA--MLQTSYDM--FRL--STTQLLRNKE--TIQVEDLRQGEYVWNSLFRFNELEETVLSNPRDVLN
SC17 PELLGISYELGSLVNFATTRVAMEFRISSSYDGLSLEQLRDPFVNEALVWNCHEGLYTDRLTSLN--LVSFLKE
SC18 R-----GGG---LSLVGERLATLAGSCQVPEFIDAI--HSCK---VQREGLGLEPGFVAVNFVVLVGRDEESVLSDFPRDVLN
SC19 R-----QQG---LELVQGLRGLAMCQVPEFHGA--LCCTE--VELEKLVNGEMAVNFVLVGRDEESVLSDFPRDVLN
SC20 S-----IGP---LILDLRGLQALNNSVETFAHP--SESYL--VSESTQCKPCELVNFAPVLRDEESVLSDFPRDVLN
SC21 VLD--DQDEELKAVKGLLSQGLGIVSNVWVTSGLQD--LWKESSGLDQRTLAENLAFNGVYVTEVCTENPDEELR
SC22 -----ESPEHSLATNGRLRDEAVKVLNDFEIPILTYRL---LNGSSFRVQDVLVWNGVLYLLEET---PTVLDL--R
SC23 -----MRKQLGELFTQNLGFASEDITSLDQLVLSLGLGSIWPHSS---EKEAVANISAA---S---FSLPLVLFVGR
SC24 -----ECCAVETLVKGNLQFQAMDKIRFQLEFVLEKTEELSKAIR---VEGERTVVLISPA---T---FRLSLQITDFWN
SC25 -----NRGQRLRTFADSLGLQFPHLYVVEEDLALLQ---FLLLASVAGETIAVWVLEKLI---FNDQDGLDRL
SC26 GAI -----FQRTVLEWCKALALAEIVETVPGVANTLAEASKEPLAUSIESVAVNEVLEKLI---FLLQGLNVLVGR
SC27 RGA -----PQNSRLHAEVCKLQALAEIVETVPGVANTLAEASKEPLAUSIESVAVNEVLEKLI---LGRPGITSLVGR
SC28 -----GYSLDQIEQVWKLQGLAETIGVNFERSIALNLSLQPELDIRPGL--SVANSEVTELRH---LHFGDIDFSL
SC29 RPKPQNSGLNT
SC30 -----EA-----LQATKSLSDFTLGLPFECPALAEKVGHLT---ERLAVKKEAVAVH---WLQSL---YDTPGSDNLTGL

```

Fig. 29A

[illegible]

QSSVLQIITTEASTDOLMRICAIIEHNIPSGVILORVLMHSHGSAAEARENTHSNNTYSPSGDSASSLPIIPSGRT

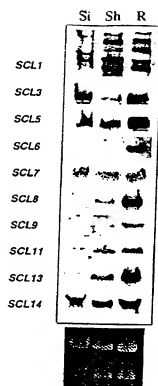


Fig. 30

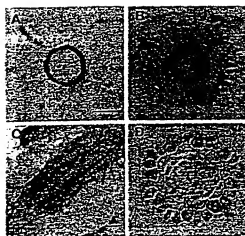


Fig. 31

RNA Blot Analysis



Either total RNA or poly (A⁺) RNA was probed with the full length of cDNA.
About 2.6kb fragment was hybridized to the probe.
R: Roots, S: Shoots

Fig. 32

CBPBT44 partial cDNA sequence

GCGGCCGCGCAGAGCCGCGCTGGCGGTTCAGGCGTACAACGCGCTGTGCGCG
 CTCGTCAAGTTCTCGCACTTCACGGCCAACAGGCCATCCTGCAGGCGCTCGACGCGCAG
 GACTGCTCCACGTGATCGACCTGGACATCATGACGGGCTGCACTGGCCGGGGCTCTTC
 CACATCTCTCGGCTCCCGCCGCGCAAGCCGCGCTCGCTCCGGATCACCGGGCTCGGCGG
 TCGCTCGACCTCTCGAGGCCACTGGCCGCGCTCGCCGACTTCGCGGCTCGCTCGGC
 CTCCCGTTCCGAGTTCGCGCCCATCGAGGGGAAGATCGGCGACCTCGCGGACGCGCGCGG
 CTCTCTGGCTCGCGCCAGCGGCGGGGATGACGAGGCCACCGTGGTGCCTGGATGACAC
 CACTGCTCTATGACGCTACGCGGCTCGGACGTGGCGACGCTGGCGCTGCTCCGAGGCTG
 CGCCCAAGCTGATCACCATCTGGAGCAGGACCTGGCCACAGCGGGGATTCTCTGGGC
 CGGTTCTGGAGGCGCTGCACTACTACTCGCGCTGCTTCGACGCGCTGGGAGACGCGCGC
 GCGCGCGCGAGGAGGAGTCCGCGGAGCGGTACGCGGTTGAGCGACAGCTCCTGGCGCGG
 GAGATACGCAACATCTGGCCGTAGGGGGGCCAAGCGGACAGGGGAGGTGCGCGTGGAG
 CGGTGGAGCCACGACTCGCGCACGCCGGTTCCGGCCAGTGTCCCTGGCCGGGAGCCCT
 GCCCGCAGGCCAGGCTGCTCTCGCATGTATCCGTGGAGGGGTACACGCTGGTGGAG
 GAGGACGCGTGCCCTAAGCTGGGCTGGAAGGACCTCTCCCTGCTCACC GCGTGGCGGTGG
 GAGCGGCGGACGACGCTGCCGCTTCTGCGCCACCGGTTACGAGTACGAGCGGACGCG
 TGGGTGCGAC

CBPBT44 partial amino acid sequence

AAAQSRVAVAFQAYNALSPLVKFSHTANQAILQALDGEDCLHVIDLDIMQGLQWPLF
 HILASRPKRPRSLRITGLGASLDVLEATGRRLADFAASLGLPFEPRIEKGHIVADAAA
 LLSGRQRRRDEATVHHMHCHLYDVTGSDVGTVRLRLSLRPKLITIVQDLGHSGDFLG
 RFVEALHYYSALFDALGDGGAEEESAERYAVERQLLGAIRNIVAVGGPKRTGEVVE
 RWSHEL RHAGFRPVSLAGSPAQARLLGMPWKGYTLVEEDACLKLGWKDLSLTASAW
 EPADAAASAPTGXRVRADAWD

Fig. 33

100/101

Zm SCR	GRVAAAFQVF	NGISFFVKFS			
CBPBT44	RRVAVAFQAY	NALSFLVKFS			
At SCR	LKMVSFAQVF	NGISFLVKFS			
Zm SCR	HFTANQAIQE	AFEREERVHI	IDLDIMQGLQ	WPGLPHILAS	RPGGPFRVRL
CBPBT44	HFTANQAILQ	ALDGEDCLHV	IDLDIMQGLQ	WPGLPHILAS	RPRKPRSLRI
At SCR	HFTANQAIQE	AFEKEDSVHI	IDLDIMQGLQ	WPGLPHILAS	RPGGPFRVRL
Zm SCR	TGLGASMEAL	EATGKRLSDF	ADTLGLPFEF	CAVAEKAGNV	DPEKLGVTRR
CBPBT44	TGLGASLDVL	EATGRRLLAD	AASLGLPFEF	RPIEGKIGHV	ADAAALLGSR
At SCR	TGLGTSMEAL	QATGKRLSDF	TDKLGLPFEF	CPLAEKVGNL	DTERLNVRRK
Zm SCR	-----EAVA	VHMLHSLYD	VTGSDSNTLW	LIQRLAPKVV	TMVEQDLSHS
CBPBT44	QRRDDEATV	VHMRHCLYD	VTGSDVGTVR	LLRSLRPKLI	TIVEQDLGHS
At SCR	-----EAVA	VHMLQHSYD	VTGSDAHTLW	LLQRLAPKVV	TVVEQDLSHA
Zm SCR	GSFLARFVEA	IHYYSALFDS	LDACYGEDSP	ERHV---VEQ	QLLSREIRNV
CBPBT44	GDFLGRFVEA	LHYYSALFDA	LGDGAGAAEE	ESAERYAVER	QLLGAERIN
At SCR	GSFLGRFVEA	IHYYSALFDS	LGASYGESEE	ERHV---VEQ	QLLSKEIRNV
Zm SCR	LAVGGPARTG	DVKFGSWREK	LAQSGFRAAS	LAGSAAAQAS	LLLGMPFSDG
CBPBT44	VAVGGPKRTG	EVRRVERWSHE	LRHAGFRPVS	LAGSPAAQAR	LLLGMPYMWG
At SCR	LAVGGPSRSG	EVKFESWREK	MQQCGFKGIS	LAGNAATQAT	LLLGMPFSDG
Zm SCR	YTLVEENGAL	KLGWRDLCLL	TASAWRPIQV	PPCR	
CBPBT44	YTLVEEDACL	KLGWRDLSSL	TASAWEPADD	AAASAPTG	
At SCR	YTLVDDNGTL	KLGWRDLSSL	TASAWTPRS		

Fig. 34

DNA Blot Analysis

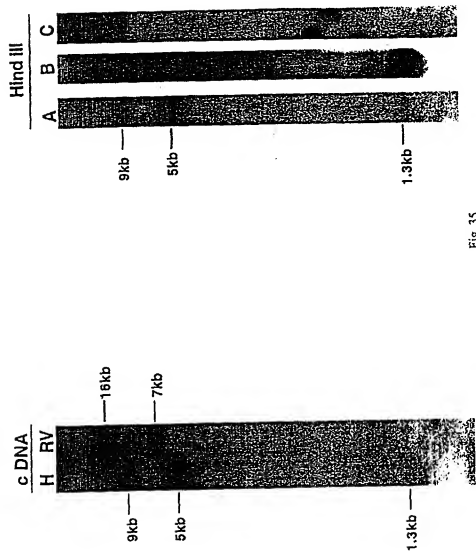


Fig. 35